

Papers by Jeremy James – 2019 [June-December]

Page numbers refer to the **PDF document as a whole**,
not to the page numbering of individual papers.

- 16 papers -

The New World Order will Abolish the Ten Commandments	2 - 27
Player Escorts: How UNICEF and FIFA are Promoting Pedophilia	28 - 47
The Wrath of God and the Bride of Christ	48 - 68
Castor and Pollux: World on the Brink	69 - 89
His Name is Jesus	90 - 102
The War on Meat: A Sign of the End Time	103 - 121
Demons are Using the Ruling Elite to Enslave Mankind	122 - 149
The Great Accusation and Its Corrosive Effect	150 - 159
Vaccines are the Perfect Vector for Mass Infection	160 - 182
False Flag	183 - 197
Why the Sexualization of Innocent Children is Unwarranted and Harmful	198 - 237
The Lie in the Sky: Manmade Global Warming	238 - 270
Hate Speech Legislation: Censorship by Stealth	271 - 285
Weaving Spiders: The Illuminati are Testing the Veil	286 - 296
The Third Phase of Insanity: Why the Enemy Never Rests	297 - 324
The New Sex Education Videos from the BBC are Harmful to Children and Families	325 - 363

The New World Order will Abolish the Ten Commandments

by Jeremy James



The old world order, the one which the New World Order is intended to supersede and replace, is built on laws which are rooted in some way in the Ten Commandments.

If you were to imagine a world where the Ten Commandments had no bearing whatsoever on human behavior, where all conduct was regulated by principles and precepts established by man, that world would reflect in all respects the blueprint of the proposed New World Order.

A true Christian would see immediately where this would lead. A nominal Christian, however, would first want to know what kind of principles and precepts were envisaged before deciding whether or not a world regulated on that basis could thrive and prosper.

We are taught never to dismiss anything until we have given it a fair hearing and a chance to prove itself. This kind of thinking, however, has serious limitations. What is more, it has infiltrated the church. We know it as dialogue, reflection, openness, transparency, tolerance, moderation, broad-mindedness, and even charity. Unfortunately it is an attitude or disposition which, left unchecked, can cripple our spiritual immune system and allow alien ideas to flow unimpeded into our mind and heart.

Immutable, universal and all-sufficient

A true Christian knows that a world based on anything other than the Ten Commandments is certain to slide into darkness and decay. He doesn't need to consider the alternatives, no matter how sophisticated they may be.

The Ten Commandments are not simply a good set of "rules" to guide our lives. They are, in reality, the only set. When God made man, He grounded his entire being in righteousness, a state sustained by the Ten Commandments. These laws are as immutable, universal and all-sufficient in the moral sphere as the laws of physics are in this physical realm.

They may have been handed down to man on Mount Horeb in Sinai around 1450 B.C., but that historical event should not be taken as their "commencement" date. They applied to man from the beginning. We don't know whether they were ever formally revealed before the Flood, but they would almost certainly have been known to the righteous in earlier times. It is difficult to think of Enoch walking with God and not knowing the Ten Commandments, or of Noah finding grace with God and not knowing the Ten Commandments, or of Abraham talking with God beneath the stars and not knowing the Ten Commandments.



What made Sinai so significant was that, on that remarkable occasion, they were revealed to mankind in covenant form, as the basis of a perpetual relationship between man and God.

There are four features in particular about Sinai which we need to consider.

The Glory of Sinai

Firstly, we know that the experience in Sinai was so terrifying that the Children of Israel asked the LORD that He never come before them again in that way. They pleaded that all future communications be conveyed instead through His servant Moses. We get an echo of this when the parents of Samson, before his conception, met with the Angel of God – the Pre-incarnate Christ. They too realized, after the event, that they could easily have died. For no man, in his sin-damaged condition, can stand for long in the presence of infinite holiness.



Manoah and his wife.

Secondly, they heard the voice of God speaking to them for several minutes, pronouncing all the words that were later recorded by the finger of God on tablets of stone. The Creator was openly addressing His creation, inviting an appointed nation to enter into a covenant relationship with Him. The invitation was so special – exceedingly so – that He did not convey it through an intermediary, but came before them at Sinai and offered it in Person.

Thirdly, He asked nothing of them that was onerous, exacting, or demanding. The relationship would require the fulfillment of certain conditions, both on His part and on theirs. If they entered into that covenant relationship with Him, then they would become His chosen people, a people set apart.

Fourthly, He expressed everything He said in writing shortly afterwards. Every word. The LORD had literally presented His people with a written contract, similar to a marriage contract. If they were faithful to Him, He would remain faithful to them forever.

Where would we be today if they had declined His offer? Remember, they were greatly shaken by everything that had happened to them, both before their dramatic departure from Egypt and in the momentous weeks that followed. They had witnessed wonders of the most spectacular and terrifying kind. They had been liberated from the “**iron furnace**” and led into a vast wilderness – “**the waste howling wilderness**” – through a miraculous passageway, when the sea itself parted before them.

They must have decided that the offer put before them at Sinai was both fair and reasonable. They never expressed dissatisfaction or dismay, either at Sinai or at any time thereafter, with the ten ‘conditions’ which the LORD had established.

We need to reflect on this because it tells us a great deal about the rebellion which we know today as the New World Order.

The Children of Wickedness

The Children of Wickedness have always hated the Ten Commandments. By rejecting them, they reject also the idea that the world around us is subject to the sovereignty of God. While they acknowledge that God can influence natural events, they believe His influence is constrained by an equal and opposite force. Therefore they refuse to enter into a covenant relationship with Him, trusting instead in their knowledge of the supernatural laws on which they believe the cosmic order depends.

As they see it, God made His covenant offer, not to free man but to enslave him.

In Psalm 2 we find a stark description of their rebellion and the reckless pride which propels it:

“Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?

**The kings of the earth set themselves,
and the rulers take counsel together,
against the LORD, and against his anointed, saying,
Let us break their bands asunder,
and cast away their cords from us.”**

- Psalm 2:1-3

These “**bands**” or “**cords**” are the Ten Commandments.



Kabbalah.

The masterminds behind the New World Order have striven for generations to convince everyone that the Ten Commandments are limitations placed on mankind by a jealous God. They have developed all kinds of philosophies, social theories, psychologies and cultural paradigms, along with umpteen ‘schools of thought’, to push their agenda. For example, Radical Feminism was designed to undermine marriage and the family, while Marxism was a carefully planned attack on the nation state, private property and freedom of speech.

Rebellious philosophies usually try to convince their intended audience that they are the victims of oppression. They feign objectivity in their weighty intellectual tomes and invariably trace all instruments of oppression back to a single source, the Bible, in particular the Ten Commandments. This is how the heathen rage!

False Science

Alas, their rebellious attitude, their tireless protestations, and their cunningly crafted arguments have won many adherents. It is no longer considered rational to believe that laws relating to human behavior, which were observed by a small nation some three and a half thousand years ago, should still be applicable today. Scientific studies have shown that moral and social laws, along with the institutions based upon them, are greatly influenced by cultural, ethnic and economic factors. So why should Israel be any different?

This is the Serpent's argument, and it gets results, even among people who still believe that our moral laws are fixed and universal. They have not rejected the Ten Commandments, they say; rather they have decided that these 'ancient' laws should be interpreted in modern terms. Society has become more complex and diverse. It is unreasonable, they say, to cling to a set of values or a code of conduct which may have worked quite well in a simple agrarian society in ancient times and still expect it to work just as smoothly today.

So, while claiming that they believe in the continuing validity of the Ten Commandments, most Christians today interpret and apply them in a non-Biblical way. In doing so, they have left the straight and narrow and betrayed their faith. They are just as refractory as the “**backsliding heifer**” described by Hosea.



Let's perform a simple litmus test to show that this is happening, and that it is happening on a grand scale. In 2016, the U.S. President mandated that all public schools and government offices allow certain men to use bathroom facilities normally reserved for women only. In doing so he was allowing sexually deviant males to share the same public facility as our daughters. This was a truly despicable act on his part, but did the Christians of America explode with indignation? Of course not! Had even 5 per cent of them truly believed in the Ten Commandments, there would have been a deafening outcry.

We will now examine each of the Ten Commandments and see how the Enemy has been scheming to change, dilute or undermine their meaning and purpose.

The First Commandment

“I am the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. Thou shalt have no other gods before me.”

– Exodus 20:2-3

Through this Commandment the LORD is implying that there are a great many beings in the supernatural realm whose powers and promises will beguile us in our fallen condition. Man will be greatly attracted to these invisible beings even though they cannot compare to Him in any respect. He is telling us that we are fallen creatures steeped in depravity, a condition so severe that we would actually look to one or more of these false ‘gods’ instead of Him.

This Commandment declares the absolute sovereignty of God, but in doing so it also declares the absolute wretchedness of man’s spiritual condition.

The Enemy has been relentlessly attacking this Commandment, not by challenging the sovereignty of God directly, but by raising the possibility that man may still have some goodness in him, despite his fallen condition. This idea, which appeals greatly to human pride, is one of the core beliefs of the New Age movement.

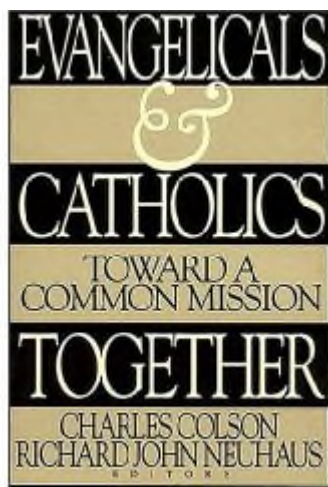


We find it too among the mystics of all religions, for whom man is in essence a “divine spark” seeking to re-unite with his Source. It is now making its way into the Evangelical church through ‘contemplative spirituality’, which misinformed Christians foolishly believe is a higher form of prayer (Richard Foster’s, *Celebration of Discipline*, is a prime example of this foolishness). In reality it is just another manifestation of the pagan belief that man is a divine spark in a covering of flesh and that, if he could only learn the art of true contemplation – like the great (Catholic) mystics of pre-Reformation times – he would make direct personal contact with the Godhead.

The same idea is taught in the Roman Catholic Church:

For the Son of God became man so that we might become God. The only-begotten Son of God, wanting to make us sharers in his divinity, assumed our nature, so that he, made man, might make men gods. – Paragraph 460, *The Catechism of the Catholic Church*.

The leaders of the Ecumenical Movement, which promoted the compact known as ‘*Evangelicals and Catholics Together*’ (1994), take care never to tell Evangelicals about this outrageous Catholic doctrine.



Chance ‘made’ everything

The attack on this Commandment has taken many forms. If the Enemy cannot dethrone the LORD, then he will concentrate instead on convincing man that He does not exist. For this purpose he has designed all kinds of elaborate tricks. These include highly funded programs like *Evolution* and the *Big Bang*, two patently unscientific theories which the modern academic establishment has been pushing for some time. They claim, in effect, that chance made everything. The worldwide Christian community should have utterly rejected this nonsense long ago, but failed to do so.

Once a lie finds a niche in which to hide, it can remain dormant for decades and venture into the open only when conditions are more congenial. In his fallen state, man is willing to contemplate alternative explanations for Creation, no matter how ridiculous, rather than acknowledge the omnipotence of his Creator.

Nevertheless, the Word of God tells us that, even in his fallen condition, man can readily discern the existence of God through His creation:

“Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks, *unto thee* do we give thanks: for *that* thy name is near thy wondrous works declare.”

– Psalm 75:1

“I will praise thee; for I am fearfully *and* wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well.”

– Psalm 139:14

Scientific Trickery

If he cannot obscure God by denying His existence, the Enemy will try instead to diminish or demean His creation, to cast a shadow over His **“wondrous works”**. Again, he has turned to ‘science’ (so-called) for this purpose. It is an endless source of ‘theories’ which can be manufactured ad nauseum from speculative data and fanciful mathematical models and then published in reputable scientific journals. With each new batch of papers the materialists have yet another ‘scientific truth’ with which to prove that our commonsense understanding of the world – where the handiwork of God is plainly evident – is deficient, unreliable or delusional.

Some of the lies told by false science are quite spectacular. We are asked to believe in dinosaurs (which never existed), a globe earth (which is physically impossible), and a ‘universe’ which stretches to infinity and consists of virtually nothing but a lifeless vacuum.



Chinese dinosaur factory.

These absurd ideas, and many more like them, have been heavily promoted by the Luciferians who control Great Britain, the headquarters of world Freemasonry. The same cabal have concocted the hoax known as space travel and the ‘terrifying’ prospect of nuclear annihilation. But explosive nuclear devices do not exist either – they are physically impossible.

These lies are all part of the fear propaganda that Satan is using to keep the masses in check and shake their trust in God’s perfect Word.

Many find it hard to believe that so many scientific ‘facts’ are actually deceptions designed by the Enemy to attack the First Commandment. But why should we be surprised? The masters of darkness have long known that absurd lies can be passed off as truth if they are introduced very slowly and repeated over and over again.

The Vanishing Statue of Liberty

A world-renowned ‘magic trick’ provides a good illustration of the principle involved. When David Copperfield assembled a large audience to watch him make the Statue of Liberty disappear in 1983, they were convinced, quite naturally, that it was impossible. But they went along anyway to experience the illusion and try to figure out how he did it. Seemingly none of them did. They were genuinely shocked.



The stage comprised a large window or opening facing onto the Statue of Liberty. Following the usual theatrical flourishes, Copperfield lowered a great curtain over the window. The musical accompaniment grew louder as he chided the audience for not believing that their ‘liberty’ could be taken away so easily. They were given time to reflect on the possibility that he may, in fact, have defied the laws of physics. Finally, the curtain falls and the statue is gone! All that remains is the giant plinth on which it stood.

Very slowly and very gradually he got the audience where he wanted them – facing in the wrong direction. The entire auditorium was built on a rotating platform. The loud music drowned out the slight drone of the engine which made the platform rotate. When the curtain fell, the audience was looking at a different part of the night sky. The illusion was reinforced by adding to the scene a scaled-down model of the plinth.

Today the hoax known as outer space is reinforced by a similar illusion, namely the rockets launched from time to time by the Masonic deceivers at NASA. But where are all the satellites in the night sky, passing across the face of the moon? Where are all the meteorites that are supposedly falling in vast quantities all over the earth? Are NASA and its sponsors serious about mining ore on Mars or “going back” to the Moon? It is all a hoax, a lie so outrageous that it makes absolutely no sense unless you can see that it has been deliberately designed to hold mankind in bondage.

The Enemy is using pseudo-science to undermine the First Commandment, to belittle the “**wondrous works**” of the Creator and make God ‘disappear’. By going about it in a slow, methodical fashion over several centuries, that is exactly what he has done.

The Second Commandment

“Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.”

– Exodus 20:4-6

The Roman Church gets around the Second Commandment by simply ignoring it! Most Catholics during the 20th century were taught to memorize a list of the Ten Commandments which excluded the Second. A total of 10 was maintained by the cunning division of the last Commandment into two separate commandments.

This is probably the most blatant example of the many methods that the Enemy has been using to undermine and eliminate the Ten Commandments. It could hardly have been more crude, and yet it worked. Millions of Catholics down the centuries have been convinced that the Biblical condemnation of idolatry applied only to pagan religions. Their own amulets and icons were ‘holy’, while those of the Hindus and Buddhists were profane.



Buddhist rosary

Catholic rosary

Muslim rosary

Hindu rosary

The Reformation rightly terminated the use of idols in churches, but in doing so it led many Bible-believers to think that the Second Commandment was concerned primarily with the physical representation of deity. They lost sight of the idols that men set up in their hearts:

“Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart...”

– Ezekiel 14:3

The Apostle Paul tells us that idolatry of the heart is also known as “covetousness”:

“...and covetousness, which is idolatry” – Colossians 3:5

“...nor covetous man, who is an idolater” – Ephesian 5:5

This form of idolatry is remarkably stubborn, putting down deep roots in our inmost being and resisting all attempts to excise it completely. The Word of God was referring to this when it said that **“...stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry.” (1 Samuel 15:23)**

Epidemic of idolatry

There is an epidemic of idolatry in the professing church today, a plague of covetousness so severe that it has all but obliterated true Christian worship. And yet few pastors ever talk about it. Why? Because they can hardly see it themselves.

With the advent of mass media, the Enemy has spawned such a multitude of idols – images that appeal to our carnal nature – that it is virtually impossible to go about our business and not be affected by them. We may think the power of advertising is confined to commercial breaks, but nearly everything on television is an advertisement of some kind. It never stops. All of the products on display, including hopes and dreams, fantasies and aspirations, are manufactured in the same place and carry the same universal trademark: THE WORLD.



The new stained glass window.

Friendship with the world is enmity with God. It is grounded in the iniquity of idolatry, the swarm of images which appeal continually to our carnal nature. These idolatrous images are animated by our covetousness. We cannot expect to live peacefully alongside them and at the same time wait upon the LORD.

The Third Commandment

“Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain; for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.”

– Exodus 20:7

When God entered into a relationship with Israel He did so under the Name which most fully expresses the richness and plenitude of His Being – Yahweh. This was a continual reminder to the Israelites that, not only had He made them and sustained them, but that He had gone further and given them promises which He guaranteed by His holy Name.

His Name is a high tower and a refuge for all who call on Him. As He later said to the Psalmist:

**“Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him:
I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.
He shall call upon me, and I will answer him:”**

– Psalm 91:14-15

To know and trust in His Name is to know Him personally. However, to take His Name in vain, to treat it lightly or in a casual manner, is literally to turn our back on God.

Many Christians have forgotten that this holy Commandment gives equal honor to the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth. Satan knew he would have little success if he tried to get mankind to dishonor the Name of the LORD, so he concentrated instead on getting them to dishonor the name of Christ. He would seem to give a perverse pleasure to anyone who does this, especially those who do so with blasphemous intent.

Luciferians can refer to ‘God’ – using that designation – because they have in mind the god of this world. However, they try wherever possible never to refer to Jesus Christ by name. Even presidents and prime ministers avoid it.

This antipathy to the name of Christ is now so great that many of them avoid using the word ‘Christian’ because it contains the name of Christ. For example, when Islamic terrorists attacked a number of churches in Sri Lanka on Resurrection Sunday, 2019, former president Obama referred to the Christian victims of these atrocities as “Easter worshippers”. As an arch-Luciferian he despised the name of Christ and shrank from using a word that contained it.



Christians must hold high the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth. Alas, a great many are being lulled into a subtle violation of the Third Commandment when they allow the world to hush them into silence or into using a more politically acceptable alternative:

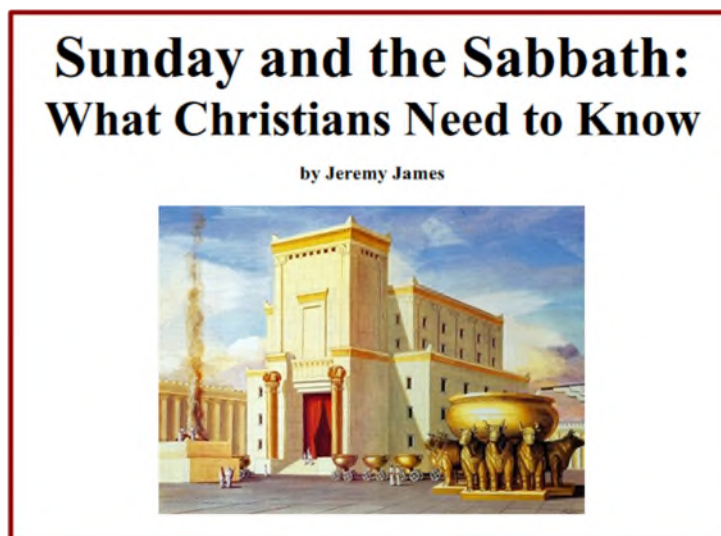
“Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel...the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth... Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.” – Acts 4:10-12

The Fourth Commandment

“Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: For in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.”

– Exodus 20:8-11

We have already discussed the Sabbath in our earlier paper, ***Sunday and the Sabbath: What Christians Need to Know*** (#114). In it we showed how the Sabbath – sundown Friday to sundown Saturday – was of special application to the Jews, while Sunday – midnight to midnight – was, and is, a special day for the Church.



The Lord's Day is a time when we share our lives with God, taking the focus off ourselves and the world around us and delighting instead in the wonderful God who made us.

The Enemy has assailed this special day with great success. He did this initially, not by turning it into a 'fun' day, but by making it a day of unchanging monotony. Sunday was intended by God to be a day of joy and fellowship, of refreshment and rest, but the sober routine of formalized religion turned it into a chore. So, when worldly events finally encroached on this special day, few professing Christians felt the loss.

The architects of the New World Order have tried in the past to eliminate Sunday entirely by changing the number of days in the week. These revolutionary efforts failed, but the enemies of Christianity are sure to try again. During the French Revolution, a radical calendar was introduced which had a ten-day week. This senseless innovation was intended to break with the Biblical pattern and eliminate Sunday as the first day of the week. This system operated from 1793 to 1802, when it was abandoned. Another socialist experiment, the Paris Commune of 1871, tried to have it restored.

Satan hates the Lord's Day. He knows that Christians who fail to celebrate it are depriving themselves of essential spiritual nourishment and, in their weakened state, become easier targets for his deceptions. Through his servant Ellen G White he has even created an apostate version of Christianity which has, as one of its main goals, the replacement of the Lord's Day by the seventh-day sabbath.

The Fifth Commandment

"Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee."

– Exodus 20:12

The Enemy is working to destroy the Fifth Commandment through his attack on the family. The entire LGBTQ program is essentially an assault on the social and ethical values which spring from it.



The Fifth Commandment requires that a man be a man, and a woman a woman. It presupposes the existence of marriage between a man and a woman, and the birth of children, natural boys and natural girls, within the marital home. It honors age and experience and promotes respect for one's elders, our heartfelt appreciation of all that our parents and their generation did for our benefit.

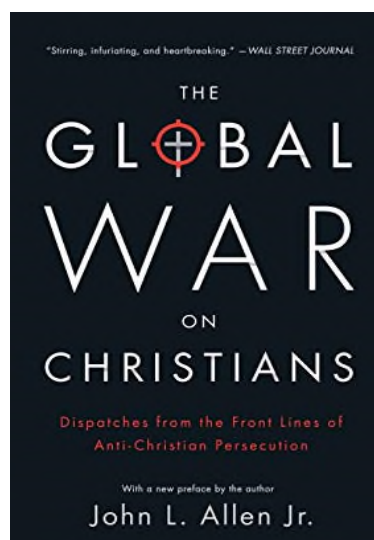
The Enemy is striving to interpose the government between one generation and the next, to vest in child-related legislation powers and responsibilities – to be exercised by the state – which rightfully belong only to the parents.

The state is also making use of its fiscal powers to extend its control over the environment in which the elderly are cared for. The loneliness and isolation of pensioners in many western societies is a grievous violation of this Commandment, with no obvious parallels in human history.

The United Nations

The recent U.N. Compact on Migration, which effectively requires all economically developed countries to open their borders to voluntary migrants – and, in doing so, to provide them with basic housing, education, healthcare, and allowances – is an appalling attack on the Fifth Commandment. Everything our parents and grandparents worked for, the proceeds of which they had intended to pass on to their children and grandchildren, will now be taken in part by foreigners. In what sense, then, are we giving honor to our parents and grandparents when we allow this to happen?

The U.N. has become a den of thieves, an institution given over to the mockery and violation of the Ten Commandments. Through it the Enemy has turned the state in most western 'democracies' into an irresistible force for imposing anti-Christian policies.



The Sixth Commandment

“Thou shalt not kill.” – Exodus 20:13

This Commandment is sometimes taken to mean that killing another person is unlawful under all circumstances, but this is not the case. It is lawful to kill to protect oneself or another person from serious injury or death, to defend one’s country in times of war, and to punish criminals who commit murder.

The Commandment relates to “innocent blood”. This is such an important concept that the LORD provided for the establishment of six refuge towns, all clearly marked with road signs, to which a person could flee if he had accidentally caused the death of another person. The “avenger of blood” could not harm him while he remained in that designated place of refuge. A lawfully constituted assembly could then consider the case and decide whether or not to hand over the person to the avenger of blood. If he was not handed over, he was safe while he remained within the walls of the city. He was obliged to stay there, even though he was technically innocent, until the High Priest died. Only then could he leave.



A similar, and equally specific, procedure was ordained for cases where a dead body was found slain in the open countryside. The distance between the location and each of the neighboring towns had to be measured and, once the nearest town was identified, a deputation of elders from that town was required to go to a parcel of ground in a valley which had never been cultivated, presumably close to where the body was found, and perform a prescribed ritual. They were to bring with them a heifer that had never been used for work of any kind and strike off her head. They were accompanied by two or more Levites who blessed the ritual in the name of the LORD. The elders were then to wash their hands over the body of the heifer and say, **“Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it. Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood unto thy people of Israel's charge.”** (Deuteronomy 21:7-8)

It is a sad reflection on the modern church that very few Christians are familiar with these passages of Scripture. Their exacting provisions emphasize the significance of “innocent blood”. Unlawful killing is such an appalling crime in the eyes of God that the person who commits it must forfeit his life.

This is why many countries today have abolished capital punishment. In doing so they are showing that they reject the authority of God. It is no longer possible to execute a murderer in many jurisdictions. Even where it is possible in law, the sentence is seldom handed down, or if it is, its execution is deferred indefinitely. This is all by design, a deliberate rejection of the Sixth Commandment.

Does this mean the New World Order will preserve life wherever possible? Not at all! Rather, it will take life as often and rapaciously as its manmade edicts allow. We have shown in previous papers that the shedding of “innocent blood” will be a major feature of the New World Order.

Abortion and Euthanasia

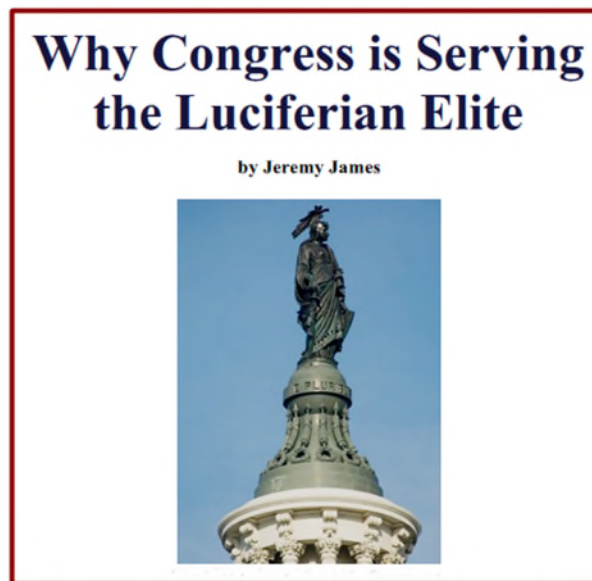
We are already seeing how this vile strategy is being pursued through the widespread use of abortion. The insanity that now blights most of Europe and America became brutally evident on 25 May 2018 when the people of Ireland voted overwhelmingly to legalize the killing of their own unborn children. When a nation commits a crime of this magnitude, rejecting outright everything the LORD has taught us about “innocent blood”, we can be sure the recompense, when it comes, will be severe.

Gosport, Mass Killing, and the Culture of Death in the New World Order

by Jeremy James



Many hospitals in so-called civilized countries are practising euthanasia under the guise of palliative care. In our paper, ***Gosport, Mass Killing, and the Culture of Death in the New World Order*** (#167), we examined the way this is being carried out and the methods being used to cover it up. In another paper, ***Why Congress is Serving the Luciferian Elite*** (#170), we discussed the way powerful opiates are being distributed in the guise of painkillers in order to turn thousands of unsuspecting people into drug addicts, many of whom end up dying of an overdose. This is wickedness of a very high order, a blatant violation of the Sixth Commandment.



Over the past hundred years or so the military-industrial complex has been used for the same purpose. The vastly increased scale and duration of senseless wars is intended, not only to advance political objectives and promote 'regime change', but to achieve a massive death toll, a sacrificial offering to the god of this world.

How capital punishment in the U.K. was abolished

Since capital punishment for the crime of murder is a natural adjunct to the Sixth Commandment and is specifically enjoined by Scripture, the rebellious cabal despise it. They have no problem killing people, but they want to do so on their own terms.

The steps taken to remove capital punishment in some countries have been very cunning. For instance, the U.S. introduced the electric chair as a means of execution in order to turn capital punishment into an inhumane spectacle, where numerous botched executions, involving great cruelty, would slowly turn public opinion against it.

Capital punishment was abolished in the UK largely as a result of the execution of Ruth Ellis, a glamorous young woman who shot her lover. Everything about this bizarre case smells of MI5, the internal British intelligence service. Ellis was in a deranged mental state when she shot David Blakely, using a revolver given to her by another lover, Desmond Cussen. The hypnotic manner in which she carried out the execution gave support to the view that, not only was she high on drugs at the time but that she had been coached in how to use the revolver.

The trial was a farce. The jury took only 20 minutes to find her guilty. A huge amount of relevant extenuating evidence was ignored by the court, not only in relation to her mental condition, but also with regard to events leading up to the murder and the patent involvement of Cussen, who, she later revealed, had taught her how to use the gun and had even driven her to the scene of the crime. She had been drinking with Cussen the whole weekend and had very likely been plied with drugs. Her inept defense counsel, Aubrey Stevenson, virtually ensured that she would be found guilty. He was later Knighted. The judge who presided over this obscene miscarriage of justice was another Illuminati insider, Cecil Havers, whose youngest son became Lord Chancellor and whose daughter was appointed Lord Justice of Appeal. The execution by hanging was carried out only three weeks later, on 13 July, 1955.

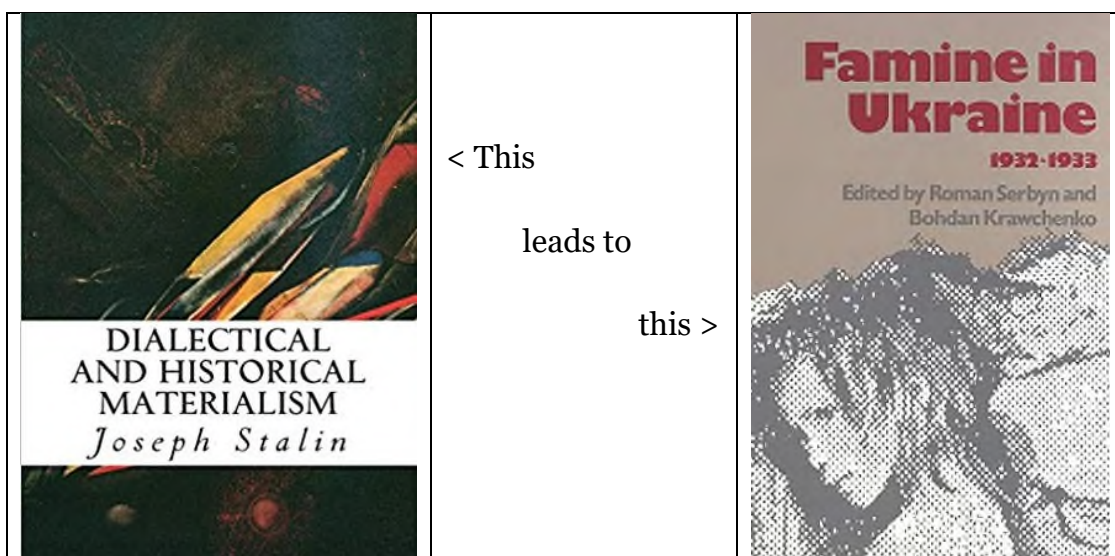


Ruth Ellis

The case caused a public outcry. Ellis was only 28, an attractive blonde whose photo now appeared on the front pages of all the newspapers. Most readers viewed her treatment as a clear miscarriage of justice. As intended by the schemers who picked Ellis as their victim, her case attracted a great deal of public sympathy. This was exploited periodically in the national press for several years until all serious opposition to the abolition of capital punishment was eroded. The law was changed in 1965.

Our fallen nature

Modern psychology has long pedalled the view that humanly we find murder deeply repugnant and that our conscience will always reject it as evil and unnatural. But this is not the case. The layer of social conventions that maintain peace in most countries today is actually very fragile. In times of great political stress and uncertainty, a society can rapidly descend into murderous mayhem. China provides one of the most convincing examples of this. Over the past two thousand years, from the foundation of China as a politically centralized society by the Qin-Han Dynasty, that vast country has been hit on several occasions by a political crisis so severe that it resulted in a civil war in which 20%-40% of the entire civilian population was annihilated.



Man in his fallen state is apt to commit the most heinous crimes. Such is the power of Satan. If the LORD in His mercy had not sent His Son to break this yoke of bondage, we would ALL slide further and further into a state of depravity too awful to describe.

This is why Satan hates the Ten Commandments! Those who live by them enjoy a hedge of protection which the powers of darkness are unable to penetrate.

The proposed New World Order will break entirely with our Biblical past and institute a worldwide regime in which the Ten Commandments have been replaced by a manmade code of behavior.

The Seventh Commandment

“Thou shalt not commit adultery.” – Exodus 20:14

The word “adultery” covers all sexual relations outside of marriage, where marriage is a solemn covenant between a man and a woman for life.

Homosexual or same-sex ‘marriage’ is therefore an abomination in the eyes of God, a state in which two people claim a legal right to commit adultery as often as they want and to have their relationship validated by society at large. As a violation of God’s law, it is shocking in the extreme. (This didn’t stop the Irish from voting to legalize it on 22 May 2015.)

We have already discussed this topic in several previous papers and shown how the Illuminati are using it to shatter the old moral order. For anyone who doubts the existence of an organized attack on Christianity and the Ten Commandments, there is ample evidence in these papers [#168 and #169] to show that the attack is large-scale, ongoing, and in receipt of immense financial support. It has also been very carefully thought out.



The absurd concept known as ‘same-sex marriage’ is really a weapon in an invisible war against humanity. No civilization in history has recognized this practice, even in the guise of an eccentric custom. While many societies have countenanced long-term homosexual partnerships, they never had legal standing, they never conferred inheritance rights, they never affected kinship status, and they absolutely never claimed parity with a lawful marriage between a man and a woman.

The concept of ‘same-sex marriage’ was invented by Luciferians in the 20th century as a pernicious device for baiting Christians and creating discord.

The secret transgender program which the Luciferians operate among their own ranks is also a gross violation of the Seventh Commandment. (See our earlier papers on this strange and disturbing subject, such as #100, #101, and #115.)

The Baphomet Marriage

The ‘Baphomet Marriage’, where a male-to-female transgender ‘marries’ a female-to-male transgender, is Satan’s blasphemous counterfeit of natural marriage. Many of these so-called ‘marriages’ may actually be seen today in the public lives of sports personalities, musicians, actors, politicians, and highly-paid corporate moguls. They are not easy to detect since the possibility seems preposterous and our mind refuses to accept that it might be happening. We need to remember that we are living on the threshold of the End Times and that our Adversary, the Great Deceiver, is certain to have schemes under way that smack of unspeakable cunning.

The transgender deception is also being applied to mankind generally, where vulnerable young boys and girls are seriously expected to question whether they really are a boy or a girl, respectively. After all, they may have been born in the ‘wrong body’. That is exactly the kind of question a Luciferian would delight in asking since, by doing so, he is brazenly rejecting the authority of God.



Violations of the Seventh Commandment are being used to mock and blaspheme God’s creation. Those responsible find pleasure in taking something special, something of value and dragging it through the gutter, “normalizing” what is grossly abnormal and perverting all that is natural.

It is utterly irrational to contend that a man can become a woman, or a woman a man. Nevertheless, many countries, including Ireland, have legalized such absurdities. Their citizens would seem to be indifferent to what their lawmakers are actually doing with regard to gender and sexuality – no matter how irrational – provided it is ‘liberal’.

As the Psalmist said, **“the people imagine a vain thing”**.

The Eighth Commandment

“Thou shalt not steal.” – Exodus 20:15

The Eighth Commandment protects mankind from enslavement.

Marxism teaches that property is theft. However, the Bible teaches that every man will enjoy rest under his own vine and under his own fig tree. The right to own property is a fundamental principle of Bible truth.

The LORD requires that we respect the property of others, while Satan, through the revolting lie of ‘socialism’, has convinced most of mankind that the state has rights which supersede those of the individual. By claiming to be the ultimate owner or ‘steward’ of all property and property rights, the state can appropriate as much as it wants for whatever reason, whether through taxation, confiscation or by some other means. Where these reasons are “unreasonable” – as they often are – the state is behaving like a thief.

The New World Order will be a socialist dictatorship, a regime in which the Eighth Commandment will not apply. Private property will exist only among the Elite. The rest will ‘own’ only as much as the state allows. We have already seen the ruthless application of this philosophy in the Soviet Union, Communist China, and in Cambodia during the Pol Pot regime in 1975-1979. The latter was so extreme that in some regions of Cambodia a person could only own a spoon.



The Ninth Commandment

“Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.” – Exodus 20:16

The Adversary is building his masterpiece on a foundation of lies. The New World Order will be a cleverly crafted mirage. The great monolith of lies will beguile everyone. It will be hard to tell where one lie ends and another begins. Even as men eat of the fruit it produces – and poison their own souls in the process – they will never guess the depth of deception, the sheer wickedness, behind it all.

We need to bear in mind that Christ came into the world to break the yoke of the Adversary. If it was necessary for the Son of God to suffer and die in order to free us from Satan’s enslaving power, **“to proclaim liberty to the captives”**, then we were captives indeed!

The modern world has gorged on such a multitude of lies that basic Biblical truths – such as the Ten Commandments – are often viewed with amusement. The proud Nicolaitan church, which wallows in its own sophistication, has forgotten the Rapture, allegorized the Judgment of God, trivialized the sinfulness of sin, and reduced Satan to a metaphysical abstraction.

The Ninth Commandment may well be the first one we learn as little children. Our loving parents teach us not to lie, explaining – in simple terms – the damage it can do. It is not easy for a child, who is still learning the concept of cause and effect, to understand that lies have consequences. It is probably fair to say that most of us learn the painful effects of a lie only when we are on the receiving end.



The Educational System

The masterminds behind the New World Order are preparing our children for a world based on lies by imposing an educational system which fails to teach a clear connection between cause and effect. When truthfulness is measured largely by consensus, and where the veracity of something depends on its context, then it is virtually impossible to tell when a statement is a lie. There was a time in the history of journalism when a reporter went after the truth; but today he goes after the story. Whether or not something is true or moral or right is left to the reader to decide.

The New World Order is conditioning the public to accept as true anything spoken by a person in authority. By deciding who qualifies as an ‘authority’, they can control not only what people believe but even what they think about. Today the opinions and pronouncements of top-tier celebrities receive greater credence, and command far more attention, than words of counsel spoken by any other source. When fame, authority and influence are bundled together in this way, a lie is seldom challenged.

Our grandparents encountered only a tiny fraction of the lies, viewpoints and opinions that swirl around us continually in the media. Unless professing Christians immerse themselves daily in the Word of God and use it – under all circumstances – as their yardstick for truth, they will be paralyzed by this non-stop tsunami.

The Tenth Commandment

“Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.”

– Exodus 20:17

As we noted earlier, there is a close connection between the Second Commandment and the Tenth Commandment.

Men resort to idols out of covetousness. The false gods of the supernatural are invoked to satisfy human lust. The demons receive something that *they* crave – worship, fear and adulation – in return for a promise to supply the material benefits that supplicants crave. As the prince of this world (for the time being) Satan has the power to grant material success, and many foolish individuals throughout history, including generational Luciferian families, have taken up his offer. The price of this Faustian pact is eternal damnation.

The Enemy has no difficulty exploiting the covetousness rooted in man's fallen nature. Without the guiding hand of God, we would all fall prey eventually to his enticements. This is probably why the Pope recently changed the wording of the prayer given by Jesus in Matthew 6 and Luke 11. Instead of saying **“lead us not into temptation”** (Matthew 6:13 and Luke 11:4), Catholics are now required to say, “do not let us fall into temptation”.

He claimed that the older translation gave the impression that temptation came from God. But in making this change he was departing from the original Greek text – the words selected by the Holy Spirit. In virtually all extant manuscripts the Greek text states, “lead us not into temptation”. The verb used is “eisphero” (Strong's G1533), *to lead into*, not “pipto” (Strong's G4098), *to fall*.

Through this prayer Jesus is telling us that we can ask our Father to lead us along a path each day that leaves the Adversary with little or no room to tempt us.

The Pope's version is saying something else. In fact, he makes the error which he claims his new version will avoid. By asking God to not let us fall into temptation, we are effectively saying that our avoidance of temptation is influenced by His willingness to help us. And that is wrong. It is not what Jesus said.

As a loyal servant of the New World Order, we should not be surprised that the Pope would make a change like this. Presumably the false Evangelical Church will follow the Papacy and make a similar change.

Preparations for the New World Order are at such an advanced stage that Satan can now change the text of the Bible – and openly claim that he is doing it for our benefit!

CONCLUSION

The masterminds behind the coming New World Order have been pursuing a long-term plan to eradicate the Ten Commandments. All western legislation that relies upon them or implies their existence is being systematically revised. Our freedom to cite them in a court of law or espouse them in a public forum is being rapidly eroded. The U.N. and other international institutions are doing all they can to accelerate this process. Bit by bit the world is being conditioned to believe that the Ten Commandments are an antiquated constraint on human dignity, that they address the diversity of human life in a simplistic way, and that their literal interpretation in certain instances may even be harmful.

We can think of the Ten Commandments as the Ten Expectations. They set out what God expects of those who love him and who want to walk in righteousness.

The LORD gave us the Ten Commandments for our well-being and protection. They provide the only solid foundation for a healthy and prosperous society. Through them we can enjoy a living relationship with our Creator and grow a little more each day in wisdom and understanding.

The Ten Commandments do not bring salvation to man since he cannot possibly observe them in their perfection. Only one person has ever done this. We know that, when Jesus came, he was the perfect Lamb, but we know it only because our heavenly Father had already given us the Ten Commandments. Without them we would not have known that Jesus was without blemish in His eyes and that his voluntary death on Calvary was the one and only acceptable sacrifice for the Redemption of mankind.

We are saved by our faith in the Lamb of God, not by our observance of the Ten Commandments. But we express our love for God, and our love for His Son, by living in accordance with His Commandments.

The Enemy would have us believe that the Commandments are onerous and that his alternative moral order is superior, but he is lying.

The Children of Disobedience will eventually learn, when it is far too late, that *everything* the Enemy told them was a lie.

Jeremy James
Ireland
June 15, 2019

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

Player Escorts: How UNICEF and FIFA are Promoting Pedophilia

by Jeremy James



We are living in a world of contradictions. Institutions and organizations that purport to do one thing are actually doing something else. They may even be doing the opposite. For example, the World Health Organization (WHO) does very little to promote health. Controlled in the main by the pharmaceutical industry, it is busily pushing the use of vaccines whose efficacy and safety have never been established. It also promotes water fluoridation, sterilization by stealth, and the ever-increasing use of harmful GMO crops.

Its parent organization, the United Nations (UN), was allegedly established to maintain peace and harmony between nations, whereas it has consistently worked with hegemonic powers like the US and the UK to interfere in the internal affairs of sovereign nations. In addition, through its steady encroachment on their legislative integrity and independence, it has been scheming to weaken and remove international borders and create a centralized system of world government.

Another offspring of the UN, known as UNICEF, has taken upon itself the role of protecting the children of the world. The name UNICEF was derived from its original name, United Nations International Children's Emergency Fund. Today it is known simply as the UN Children's Fund.



What exactly does UNICEF do?

Its role is poorly defined and difficult to justify. It seemingly allows delegates of the UN to enter a nation's territory and take decisions regarding the welfare of children under age 18 which would normally be the sole prerogative of the sovereign state concerned. While some of this intervention takes place under wartime conditions, a great deal does not. There would also appear to be little oversight of its activities and no way of determining whether it ever exceeds its mandate (whatever that actually is). There have been numerous reports in recent years of serious abuses carried out by the UN and its subsidiaries, which includes UNICEF, in territory under its 'control'. Children have been subjected to systematic sexual abuse, often over a very long period, and in circumstances which revealed a marked unwillingness by senior officials, both locally and in New York, to address the matter. Compelling allegations have also been made that UN/UNICEF employees have been engaged in child trafficking, co-operating with international cartels for this purpose.

Its evolving role

The role of UNICEF seems to be evolving over time. It was set up initially to ensure that, in an emergency, adequate funds, specifically earmarked for children, could be made available without delay. The goal – the relief of suffering – was straightforward. However, it has expanded its role over the years so that today it presumes to have the right to intervene in any matter of an international nature involving children. This ability to act *in loco parentis*, which would appear to have the blessing of the UN itself, has allowed UNICEF to initiate programs which have nothing whatever to do with the relief of suffering.

This brings us to the main subject of this paper, the scheme introduced by UNICEF in co-operation with FIFA – the international football federation – whereby children as young as four years of age walk hand-in-hand onto the pitch with an adult soccer player at the start of each game. Such children are known as ‘player escorts’.



The UNICEF press release on ‘player escorts’

We give below some extracts from the UNICEF Press Release in 2004 which formally announced its collaboration with FIFA (which had already been in effect in trial form since 1999):

On the 100th anniversary of FIFA, football’s international governing body, UNICEF congratulated the organization for harnessing the power of football to improve the lives of the world’s neediest children...

The Convention on the Rights of the Child states that all children should enjoy the basic right to play...

In 2004, UNICEF and FIFA will focus on bringing attention to the security of children affected by conflict. Football will be used to help build a protective environment for children – bringing communities together, rehabilitating former soldiers, providing safe places for children to vent frustrations and stress through play...

The alliance between UNICEF and FIFA began in 1999, and was formalized in 2001. The following year FIFA dedicated the World Cup to UNICEF’s Say Yes for Children campaign. Nearly 95 million children and adults from around the world pledged their support during the campaign for the things all children need and should have...

UNICEF and FIFA have been expanding their alliance beyond sports events to partnerships and programs at the national level that address the health, education and protection of children and adolescents. Partnerships have developed between UNICEF country offices and FIFA national associations in over 75 countries.

Alas, this is all rather vague. We can find no clear statement from either UNICEF or FIFA that explains why 'player escorts' were introduced, what they were meant to achieve, or how they fit into the broad program outlined in their press release.



Reaction

So how did the public react when little children first began to walk hand-in-hand onto the pitch with adult players?

In 2017, a sports writer for the *Star Tribune* (Minnesota) wrote a piece explaining the game of soccer to her readers, with its rules and peculiarities. The piece took the form of a question-and-answer session. This is what she wrote about player escorts, here called 'kid mascots':

"What's up with the little kids walking onto the field with players?"

Soccer's prematch rituals are very interesting compared to other American sports. Both teams will walk out onto the field, usually holding the hands of small children, also in soccer garb, and will stand in a straight line with the referees in the middle as the national anthem(s) play. The captains of the teams will be closest to the referees in the middle, as well. The kid mascots are usually youth soccer players from the area or academy players. I think it is mostly just a community outreach/PR thing. And I think FIFA might have started doing it back, like, 20 years ago, as a way to raise awareness for UNICEF and other charities? The origin story is a bit of a mystery.

If a professional sports writer doesn't understand what 'kid mascots' / 'player escorts' are supposed to represent, nearly 20 years after they were first introduced, then we can safely conclude that UNICEF/FIFA have been deliberately vague about the whole matter.

A possible clue

If we are to answer this question, we need to seek a possible precedent. The answer may be found by focusing clearly on what we are not being told, as Graham Greene discovered in 1937. This highly intelligent novelist often wrote short pieces for British magazines. One was a review of a movie starring Shirley Temple, called *Wee Willie Winkie*, which was published in the magazine *Night and Day*. Temple was aged nine at the time. With astonishing candour, he told the British public what they didn't dare to acknowledge:

Miss Shirley Temple's case, though, has peculiar interest: infancy with her is a disguise, her appeal is more secret and more adult. Already two years ago she was a fancy little piece – real childhood, I think, went out after *The Littlest Rebel*. In *Captain January* she wore trousers with the mature suggestiveness of a [Marlene] Dietrich: her neat and well-developed rump twisted in the tap-dance: her eyes had a sidelong searching coquetry. Now in *Wee Willie Winkie*, wearing short kilts, she is a complete totsy. Watch her swaggering stride across the Indian barrack-square: hear the gasp of excited expectation from her antique audience when the sergeant's palm is raised: watch the way she measures a man with agile studio eyes, with dimpled depravity. Adult emotions of love and grief glissade across the mask of childhood, a childhood skin-deep.

It is clever but it cannot last. Her admirers – middle aged men and clergymen – respond to her dubious coquetry, to the sight of her well-shaped and desirable little body, packed with enormous vitality, only because the safety curtain of story and dialogue drops between their intelligence and their desire.

At a time when no-one dared to mention that the Shirley Temple phenomenon had a dark underside, Greene gave a frank account of the immense appeal that her movies had for pedophiles. He probably assumed the British public would open their eyes, but they didn't. He was sued for a substantial sum in the British courts by 20th Century Fox who made the movie.



**Publicity poster for
'Kid in Hollywood' (1933)**



**Publicity still for
'Wee Willie Winkie' (1937)**

It is doubtful whether, even today, a mainstream movie review would broach the subject as boldly as Greene did.

A few years ago my eyes were opened to the obvious pedophilic content in the Shirley Temple movies. I used to visit an elderly lady in a local nursing home who spent much of her time watching re-runs of old movies. She was particularly fond of Shirley Temple and often had her movies on during my visits. As I watched the antics of little Shirley, I could hardly believe my eyes. Having seen a few of these movies as a child, I knew how they played out. Now, as an adult, following the revelations of child sexual abuse in the Catholic Church, I could see that many of the 'cute' scenes in these movies were actually aimed at pedophiles. Graham Greene was right on the nail.

Child porn featuring Shirley Temple

The Irish television presenter, Terry Wogan, once interviewed Shirley Temple for the BBC. He was taken aback when Mrs Black – as she then was – described the way Hollywood trained child actors in her day. She said that any child who failed to meet the required standard or who “misbehaved” was locked in a dark closet-style box, with only an ice-filled container to sit on. The pressure to perform was intense and the work schedule was gruelling.



Interview with Wogan, 1989

Temple starred in eight one-reel movies called Baby Burlesks, made by Charles Lamont and Jack Hays for Educational Pictures. These were parodies of well-known movies but featuring under-dressed and semi-nude children aged between three and five years. One of them, **War Babies**, which was filled with sexual innuendo and pornographic allusions, seems to have been made for the lucrative pedophile market in the US. (This short movie – about 9 minutes long – can be found on YouTube. Some readers may find it disturbing. It was released on 9/11, 1932.)

A veil of disbelief prevented movie-goers in the 1930s from discerning the pedophilic content of the Shirley Temple movies. It's quite possible that some grown-ups could see what was really going on but were reluctant to talk about it. The same veil of disbelief is still at work today, preventing sensible people from asking an equally pertinent question about FIFA/UNICEF: Does the introduction of player escorts relate in any way to pedophilia?

In our view it does. To see why, we need to look at the main safeguard that children have traditionally had to protect them from sexual predators.

Ritual child harm

Child harm is a potent means of winning favor with Satan. We see ample evidence for this in the Bible, where the burning of little children in the fires of Moloch was extensively practised among the heathen. They did this to please and appease the 'gods', to secure material benefits, and to gain protection from evil spirits (This is ironic given that the unclean spirits from whom they expected to receive benefits were the same spirits who would torment them if they didn't co-operate.)

How could anyone kill their own child? Well, in our fallen state, man is able to rationalize the most depraved and inhumane practices. The ‘blindness’ that afflicted the heather tribes in ancient times is the same blindness that causes modern nations to slaughter their unborn children through abortion.

Jesus condemned the pride of man and called repeatedly upon the inhabitants of Israel to repent. However, there was one particular sin which drew from him the strongest and most graphic condemnation. That sin was child harm:

**“It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck,
and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend
one of these little ones.” – Luke 17:2**

The term for “offend” in this passage (*skandalízō* – Strong’s G4624) means to entice into sin. Its implications are clearly more serious if the enticement pertains to sexual sin or sexual abuse, not only because it inflicts great harm, but because victims of sexual abuse often go on to abuse others. It is hard to think of a more devastating and withering punishment than to be picked up and thrown into the ocean depths, with a heavy stone tied around one’s neck. If the Lord chose to describe it in these terms, it was because the crime, in his eyes, was indescribably vile.



Child abuse and the occult

For those who want to advance in the higher levels of the occult, they must do something indescribably vile. They must abuse or harm a child. By doing this they are demonstrating their rejection of Christ and their loyalty to Satan. The Bible has many examples of this, both in its references to the fire of Moloch and in its repeated condemnation of the shedding of “innocent blood”. We are even told that Jerusalem itself was destroyed because of this terrible crime:

“Surely at the commandment of the LORD came *this* upon Judah, to remove them out of his sight, for the sins of Manasseh, according to all that he did; And also for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; which the LORD would not pardon.” —2 Kings 24:3-4

Demonic temptation

The following story came from a person whose testimony I trust. When he was aged fifteen his family moved to a new home. The next-door neighbors were newly married and had one child, aged about 3 months. Since they too were new to the area and knew no-one who could babysit their infant daughter for a few hours, they asked the boy's mother if he could help out. She agreed and he duly went along and sat in their living room while the child slept in the next room. Then something happened that shook him to his core.



Devil Tempting a Young Woman, 1832

An outside force or voice which he couldn't identify and had never encountered before began to urge him to go into the next room and undress the child. He was so horrified that he would have run from the house had that been possible. He was tormented continuously for the next two hours by thoughts that were not his own. It seemed impossible that something like this could be happening and he was very frightened.

He was immensely relieved when the married couple finally returned home. It was the longest two hours of his life, he said.

He resolved never to babysit again, but the couple made another request two weeks later. Incredibly, he decided to face the challenge one more time. The second attack was just as powerful as the first, but it lacked the element of surprise. Since he was better prepared for what the Enemy had in store, he was much less frightened and got through the ordeal with more composure.

When we hear a story like this we think it must be rare or exceptional, but is it? The powers of darkness are as active in the world today as they were in ancient times. The fallen angels will sometimes focus on a particular person and use every device within their power to open him to temptation. This is how many young people today are being lured into drug addiction, promiscuity, sodomy, self-harm and suicide. The saints can protect each other through prayer, but for those who have not found Christ the world is a bleak and dangerous place, where Satan prowls about like a roaring lion seeking whom he may devour.



Epidemic of child sexual abuse

There is an epidemic of child sexual abuse in the world today. This is being driven by the powers of darkness, which are exploiting both the frailty of human nature and the lust for power among the Ruling Elite. The Illuminati or generational Luciferian families who have ruled behind the scenes for centuries have used child sexual abuse, not only to corrupt and program their own children, but to harm a significant number of children outside their own circle and make society as a whole easier to control.

We would intend, in one or more future papers – God willing – to address in more detail the broad question of how child sexual abuse has been used to control and program society. This will include evidence of the extent to which it has taken root in our modern world and why the New World Order will continue to use it to break down the moral fabric of society. The player escort scheme, which FIFA/UNICEF have introduced, is just a small part of this plan.

The Great Protector

To see how this scheme is intended to work, we need to examine the social mechanisms that have long existed to protect our children from abuse. The main one is sometimes known by the term “stranger danger”. For generations parents have taught their kids to never speak to strangers, to never accept gifts or candy from strangers, and to never obey a request made by a stranger. They did this without having to explain the nature of the threat that concerned them. Many parents went further and told their daughters not to play with boys without first asking permission, while sons had to ask for approval before spending time in the company of older boys. These sensible precautions were widely understood and respected. And they worked.

The ‘stranger danger’ mode of protection was reinforced by fairy tales like *Little Red Riding Hood*, *Hansel and Gretel*, and *The Pied Piper of Hamelin*, which taught children to keep away from people and places which might harbor some unknown danger.

The player escort scheme is a straightforward attack on the ‘stranger danger’ safeguard. It trains both adults and kids to think it is perfectly okay, even desirable, under certain circumstances for a child to hold hands with a total stranger – and to do so when there are no family members present.

Think about it! A long-established, well-proven method of protection is being discarded. It only works because there are no exceptions. A child who thinks the rule can be broken under certain circumstances is left wide open to trickery and deception.

What is more, adults are being conditioned to think in the same way. The vigilance that a person would ordinarily exercise when a child is seen with an ‘inappropriate’ adult will be greatly reduced. The mental trigger which instantly said ‘Something is wrong here’ is now hampered by a new condition.



A false sense of security

We have already seen this working with public figures like Jimmy Savile, the predatory British pedophile who exploited his celebrity status to gain easy access to children. The player escort scheme is taking this one step further and conditioning people – both children and adults – to believe that a ‘celebrity environment’ is a safe environment. But we all know that a football stadium is no safer than anywhere else. Once ‘stranger danger’ is watered down it is much less effective, and may not work at all.



There have been many cases where young girls have been lured into sexual encounters with pedophiles whom they met online. The predator posed as somebody special, not unlike a celebrity or someone whose social status implied he was trustworthy. In those cases the child's sense of 'stranger danger' was overcome by another factor. Much the same will happen, but with greater frequency, as more and more children are exposed to 'player escort'-type images, especially when they are associated with a seemingly safe environment, such as a major sporting event.

The media and entertainment industry, not to mention McDonalds, are certain to introduce more imagery and visual hooks along these lines in the years ahead. The blurring of gender identity, which took off suddenly, has met with little resistance to date and is moving ahead at a rapid pace. The promotion of pedophilia is likely to advance in a similar way. Unless the public recognize that their attitudes to child protection are being re-shaped, they will submit passively to the new agenda.

The Cadbury ad

We are already seeing evidence of this. Cadbury, the chocolate manufacturer, recently ran an ad on television which ought to have attracted strong criticism, but we can find nothing on the Internet to indicate that anyone noticed how subversive it was.

Judge for yourself:

‘Mum’s Birthday’ Cadbury TV Advert, 2018, 60 seconds:



The little girl has just been collected from school by her busy single mum. Her mother’s mobile phone rings.



While her mother is talking on the phone and looking away the girl enters the shop apprehensively. She is alone and aged about 7 years.



There is just one other person in the shop, a bearded man of Middle-Eastern appearance. He’s behind the counter.



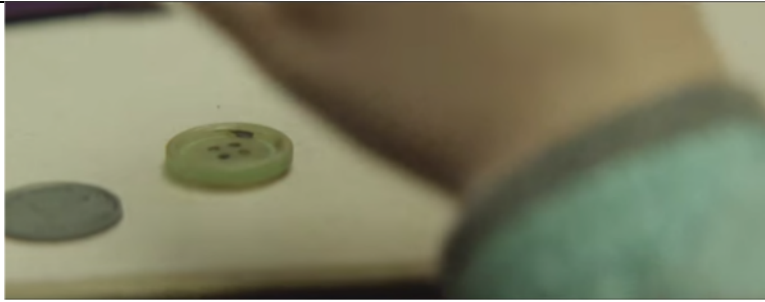
They exchange looks. He is unsmiling and austere.



She starts to negotiate. Very few words are spoken.



She offers her first item, a coin of insufficient value to buy a bar of chocolate as a birthday present for her mother.



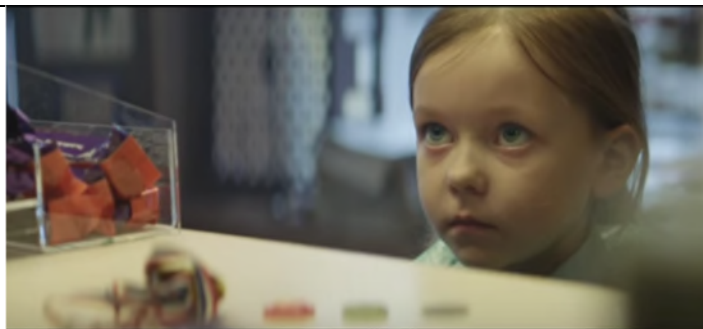
She then adds a button to her offer.



He keeps staring at her. She is under pressure to increase her offer.



He weighs her new offer.



She knows its not enough. He wants more.
She adds her ribbon and her ring.



But it still isn't enough. Finally she offers the most precious thing she has, her little unicorn.



She is successful. He accepts her offer and presents her with the bar of chocolate.



He even gives her back her unicorn, saying "Your change."



She runs outside and gives the gift of the bar of chocolate to her mother. They lovingly embrace.

Most readers will likely see that this entire scene is unnatural. The pedophilic subtext is so obvious that it shouts at you. A mother takes her eyes off her tiny daughter for a moment and she vanishes into a room with a stranger. The child is very unsure of herself and starts to negotiate with the man. He never smiles or speaks. Bit by bit she is “undressed” of her belongings – her button, her ribbon, her pink ring. It isn’t enough, he wants more. She has to offer what is most precious to her, the unicorn (We’ll return to the symbology of this in a moment). Finally he is satisfied. She can go. The mother looks like she is relieved to hold her little child in her arms.

The Unicorn as a Sexual and Occult Symbol

The unicorn is a well-known symbol of unconstrained androgynous sexuality. In the occult science of Alchemy it represents the alchemical wedding, the merger of the so-called male and female aspects of oneself. It is now appearing with greater frequency in television ads and in the children’s toy market. Often it is depicted with a rainbow or rainbow colors, representing the LGBTQ agenda, the perversion of natural sexuality.

The term ‘unicorn’ is also used to describe a bisexual person, especially someone who conducts several affairs at the same time with persons of either sex. It is probably the ultimate symbol of unbridled sexuality.

When this little girl was compelled to surrender her unicorn, she was effectively being made to surrender her virginity. After the man had achieved his goal, he returned *that* item, but not the ring, which symbolized sexual union. Her genitalia were hers again, but not as before – the only words he spoke at any time were “Your change.” The ad plays out, in the symbolism of Alchemy, the rape of an innocent virgin by a dominant male.



This symbolism would probably go over the heads of most viewers, but the pedophilic aspects should be obvious to anyone with some grasp of how this fallen world really works.

It may seem difficult to believe that something so bizarre should take place in a commonplace setting like a corner-shop. But the Illuminati like their little jokes. They like to mock the gullible masses – as they see them – and ‘hide’ their occult philosophy in plain view. Seemingly, this is all part of the magic.

It is also part of the programming. The public is being led by various means into accepting the new sexuality, with its gender fluidity, androgyny, promiscuity, sodomy, and complete separation from natural procreation and marital commitment.

The subversive message in the Cadbury ad

Advertising works, even when one advertisement is embedded inside another. This, superficially, was an ad about chocolate, but the real message had nothing to do with a product – except, perhaps, as candy to entice children. Young viewers were being told to reject ‘stranger danger’, to trust adults they have never met before, and to venture into unknown places without the approval or knowledge of their parents.

Did the makers know this? Of course they did! That’s the whole point. The corporate moguls who control big business in Europe and America have an agenda. They are working in concert to bring about a New World Order, a state of affairs in which their wealth and power will vastly exceed anything they can get by selling chocolate.



Target store.



Co-ordinated corporate support for LGBTQ.

Some readers may have difficulty believing that natural sexuality is being undermined in this way, where major corporate players and industrial conglomerates are conspiring to impose the LGBTQ ideology on society as a whole. But it is happening right before our eyes! The draft Equality Act, which is currently before the U.S. Congress, will criminalize anyone who dares to defend the Christian position on sexual relations or to say anything that might ‘offend’ militant sodomites. The Bill was introduced on March 13, 2019, and passed by the House of Representatives on May 17.

The big chain stores across America have been promoting the LGBTQ agenda for several years, as have Disney, the movie studios and the major television networks. First, indoctrination; then legislation; finally, mandatory compliance.

Feel betrayed? If you are a Christian then you and your kids are in the firing line. You are no longer being ‘influenced’ but attacked. The entire program has been cranked up several notches and before very long any pastor or preacher who dares to speak out boldly in defense of Biblical values – in the confines of his own church – will be trodden on. He will be fined, taken to court or locked up.

Do not expect the legal system to deal fairly in these matters. The criminal justice system in many countries is now designed to punish any woman who reports a rape. Once she appears on the witness stand – assuming her case even gets that far – she is subjected to an intimidating, and sometimes vicious, line of questioning which serves no purpose but to humiliate and degrade her. Many are traumatised by the experience. And if the accused is found guilty, the sentence is often ludicrously disproportionate to the pain and suffering caused to the victim.



Consider also what is happening in the UK. Of the 6,861 child sex offenders who were convicted in 2017 – a tiny fraction of the total number of active pedophiles in the UK – only 26 had to pay compensation to their victims. *Twenty-six!* What is more, the average amount paid in compensation in these cases was abysmal. Some awards were clearly intended to trivialize the crime and belittle the victim. A boy who was under age 13 at the time he was raped was awarded £20 (about \$25). Several other rape victims received just £100 (\$125) from their attackers.

**“This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come...
evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse,
deceiving, and being deceived.”
– 2 Timothy 3: 1 & 13**

CONCLUSION

Big corporations and international organizations are working together to undermine traditional sexual morality. They are implementing the program sketched out for them by the Ruling Elite, a program which takes account of the input expected from several other groups such as the media, the judiciary, national governments, and the entertainment industry.

The FIFA/UNICEF player-escort scheme is part of this ongoing initiative, where children are being conditioned to ignore the 'stranger danger' rule set by their parents. Adults, too, are being conditioned to regard as normal the sight of a man holding hands in public with a little child who is clearly not his own.

Pedophilia has long been used as a weapon to harm individuals or groups. It is now being used as a weapon to harm society as a whole.

Jeremy James
Ireland
June 21, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

The Wrath of God and the Bride of Christ

by Jeremy James



“Amos, what seest thou?” (Amos 8:2)

Born-again

There are several indicators in the life of a believer which show that he truly is a believer, someone who has been born again in Christ and is now a new creation. We will not attempt to enumerate each of these here but will focus instead on just one of them – our daily expectation of the Rapture.

We would appear to be heading into a time of real persecution for Christians in the west. The Children of Wickedness are no longer content to drive Christians out of the Middle East and to persecute those who are living in countries like China, India or Pakistan. They are now moving rapidly toward the implementation of their scheme to actively oppress Christians living in the US, Canada, Europe and Australia. Some of this oppression will utilize Islam and its deep-rooted intolerance of Christianity. The Elite know that by bringing more and more Muslims into Europe and America they are laying the ground for a painful confrontation at some future date. But before that date arrives they intend to deal a heavy blow to true Biblical Christianity in the west.

We are already seeing ample evidence of how this is being put into effect through the LGBTQ agenda. Their goal is to separate the small proportion of true believers from the much larger body of nominal Christians and, having done that, to target and victimize their leaders. Once the pastors and shepherds have been taken away, the Elite expect the rest to capitulate or disperse.



The Rapture of the Church

In earlier papers we have shown how the Bible teaches a Pre-Tribulation Rapture (PTR) – see #81, #91 and #107. We have also shown that a PTR does not conflict in any way with the frequent references in God’s Word to the perennial persecution (“tribulation”) of the saints – see #78.

Those who object to a PTR usually do so on the grounds that it allegedly makes believers indifferent to the rising tide of wickedness in the world today. However, by saying this, they are implying that true believers who hold to the “**blessed hope**” do not hate evil. And that is false.

Their position, theologically, is based on a misunderstanding of God’s Word, a failure to distinguish between the turmoil of a world controlled by Satan and the plight of a world subjected to the Wrath of God.

God’s Wrath last fell on the world at the time of the Flood. It had nothing to do with any act or scheme initiated by man or Satan. The Wrath of God in the End Time, which we know as the Seven Year Tribulation, will be similar to the worldwide Flood. It too will constitute, from start to finish, a sovereign judgment of God upon the entire earth.

The Wrath of God at the time of the Flood lasted 150 days – from the start of the deluge to the day the waters began to subside. The Wrath of God in the Tribulation will last a good deal longer – 2520 days.

The Wrath of God in the End Time and the Seven Year Tribulation are the same event. Since Christ endured the wrath of God on Calvary, and did so in our place, it cannot fall thereafter on the church. It would be impossible for it to do so. This is why the church must be taken from the earth before the commencement of the 2520-day period.



The persecution of the church over the course of many centuries has been her principal means of sanctification. This was the suffering which she was obliged to endure as the God-ordained witness of Christ here on earth. It was inflicted entirely by the Enemy and had nothing whatever to do with the Wrath of God! All that she has ever suffered in the flesh for her Beloved will add greatly to her adornment in glory (We will return to this later.).

The Wrath of God

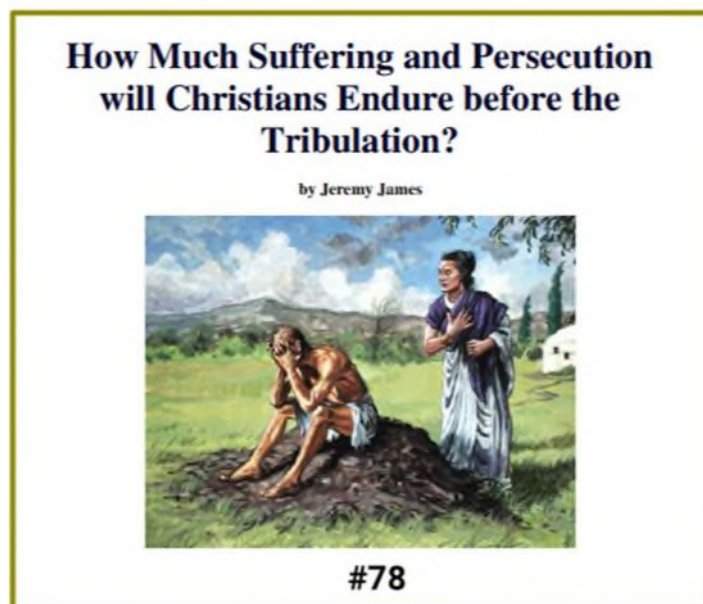
The refusal to see the Wrath of God for what it is has caused much confusion in the modern church. When Christ returns the second time he will come as a lion, not a lamb. His Father will place him in charge of the great Judgment that will afflict the entire earth. For this reason alone his Bride cannot be here during this season of retribution, **“for the day of the LORD is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?” (Joel 2:11).**

The seven Seal judgments, which mark the commencement of the 7-year Tribulation, are unsealed by Christ himself. It would be perverse to expect our Heavenly Father to require His Son, by doing so, to pour flaming fire on his Bride. It would be even more perverse to expect that He would do so when His Son had already paid her sin debt on Calvary!

It is a mark of how far Biblical exegesis in the modern church has drifted from the literal truth of God’s Word that insane conclusions like these are deemed acceptable.

The church must be taken from the earth before the seven year Tribulation begins. Those who claim otherwise have either failed to grasp what the Word of God is telling us about the Rapture – though there may be good reasons for this (see below) – or they are deliberately trying to confuse and mislead the saints.

We also need to remember that the church WILL suffer tribulation or persecution before the Rapture (See our earlier paper, #78). This is already happening in many parts of the world today and will only get worse, spreading to regions which have not experienced anything of the kind for several centuries.



The Door

Christians will be attacked as intolerant bigots for refusing to accept that God has made generous provision for the salvation of souls through other religions. He is such a loving God, they will argue, that He would never have confined the path of redemption to one route only. He loves all souls equally, no matter what religion they follow, and will draw to Himself all who live an honest and upright life. The grace of Calvary is freely available to all, just as God intended. It is not necessary to convert to Christianity to benefit from what Christ achieved on Calvary for the whole of mankind. Through his death and resurrection he unlocked a door into heaven, a universal door, which everyone can walk through, regardless of their religious affiliation.

To man in his fallen condition this is a very attractive lie and a great many will choose to believe it.

This deadly lie denies the most important truth of all, namely that Christ IS the door.

Our heavenly Father has provided a door into heaven, and that door is His Son. Unless we come before Christ and accept him as **“the way, the truth, and the life”**, we are lost. We do this through faith alone by the grace and convicting power of the Holy Spirit.

There is no other door. All who reject Jesus Christ, the living Door, are condemned to undergo the Great White Throne judgment and to forfeit forever the joy of living in the presence of God.



There is only one door.

Christ is not the path to the door, as the wicked would have us believe, but the door itself. All who refuse to accept him as their Lord and Savior, for whatever reason, have turned away from the Door. They have decided to rely on their own works and their own righteousness as their means of salvation.

By doing so they reject the perfect redemption that Christ has provided and continue to live under condemnation.

A true Christian knows that no matter how devout a 'good' Muslim or a 'good' Hindu may be, he is still a lost soul. He is still at war with God. He is still crushed by the weight of his own sins and until he asks the perfect Redeemer to set him free, through the cross of Calvary, he will remain in bondage to Satan.

If that sounds horrifying, it is because the effects of sin are horrifying. Sin came from pride. This is the same vile impediment that keeps the unbeliever from coming to Christ in true humility and repentance.

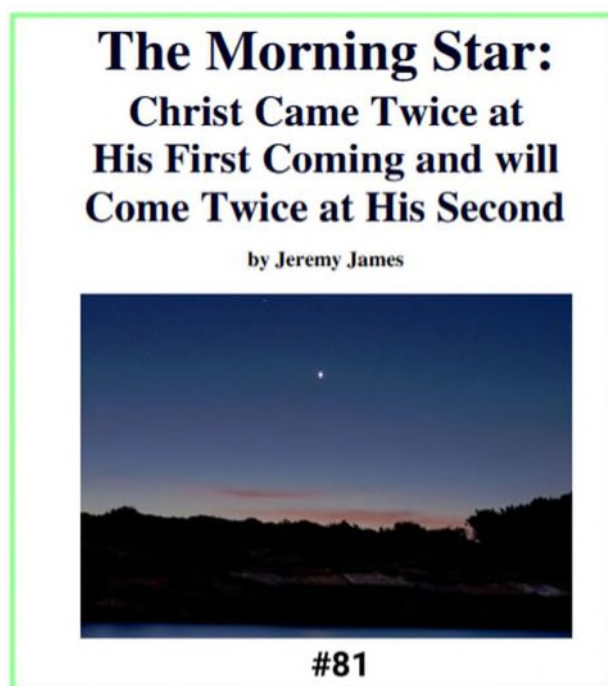
The Pagan Morality of the New World Order

The believing Christian, one who is faithful to the Word of God, will soon be regarded as an intolerant bigot, not only because he claims that salvation is found only in Christ, but because of his refusal to accept or acknowledge the pagan morality of the New World Order. A Christian may love the sinner and hate the sin, but the world will scorn this attitude as both condescending and elitist. He will be expected to disregard the sin entirely and to treat as natural, wholesome and pleasing to God many types of behavior which the Bible utterly condemns.

This is how the Enemy hopes to separate the saints from God. He wants to place them in a situation where their prayers have no effect – because they foolishly affirmed the new morality (**“If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me:” – Psalm 66:18**). Alternatively, if they stand their ground they will leave themselves open to prosecution under the law.

A believer will even be prosecuted for using the wrong word. The LGBTQ agenda is designed to trap anyone who dares to uphold the Biblical teaching on gender by referring to a man and a woman, respectively, by the appropriate pronouns, “he” and “she.” As the prophet Isaiah foresaw, **“for a word”** he will be made an offender:

**“That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare
for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside
the just for a thing of nought.”
(Isaiah 29:21)**



For born-again Christians this can mean only one thing: The war has come to our own backyard. We will shortly be required to make a decisive choice between the ways of the world and the Word of God. Many nominal believers will do what several denominations, such as the Anglicans and Episcopalians, are already doing – reinterpreting the Bible to accommodate the LGBTQ agenda. Baptists and other denominations are under immense pressure to follow suit, and many of their leaders appear eager to compromise.

We are about to witness a major crisis in the church. Pastors and preachers across Europe and America will shortly be asked to affirm the LGBTQ agenda, perhaps by participating in a ceremony which validates the homosexual lifestyle, or to take a stand which unequivocally rejects that lifestyle – probably by refusing a request to perform such a ceremony. All who take the latter course will incur a legal penalty of some kind, such as a large fine. They will also be hit with a court order to comply with the request or face further financial penalties. Repeated failure to comply could result in the confiscation of property or a jail sentence. A church might even lose its license to operate.

How many believers will support them?

The great falling away

This is eerily similar to the great “falling away” or ***apostasia*** that the Apostle Paul speaks about in 2 Thessalonians 2:3. The falling away is not, as some suppose, a significant movement of professing Christians into unbelief or into another religion, but rather a general slide into a false form of Christianity. Paul chose the word “apostasia” for a reason. An apostate is not someone who has abandoned his religion but someone who accepts and welcomes a critical and malignant change in its theology.

Much of this false Christianity already exists in embryonic form. Anyone who is familiar with the teachings of the Purpose Driven church, the Prosperity Gospel, Word of Faith, or the various incarnations of the New Apostolic Reformation will have discerned the contours of apostate End Time Christianity. New Age mysticism has gained a strong foothold in the evangelical church and most, if not all, of the principal leadership roles and academic/teaching positions are filled by Freemasons and sundry other impostors.

In the book of Revelation, chapter 17, when John saw the Mother of Harlots, he wrote: **“and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.” (Revelation 17:6)**. He was greatly shocked by the vision before him. The church of Christ had become, in its debased End Time form, a woman arrayed in purple and scarlet and decked with gold and precious stones. It was not another religion per se but a sickening parody of true Christianity.



The Day of Christ and the Day of the LORD

We can get a glimpse of the darkness that is already working in the church by simply looking at the corrupt translations of the Bible that are now being used in many so-called Bible-believing churches. The NIV is probably the worst, a cleverly twisted piece of work which is apparently used by 80% or more of professing Christians. But the others, too, contain many strategic lies – terms and concepts which have been deliberately mistranslated in order to obscure an important truth and mislead believers.

Let's consider just one example. The KJV refers to "the day of Christ" in the following verse:

**"That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled,
neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us,
as that the day of Christ is at hand."**

(2 Thessalonians 2:2)

What does this term mean? For anyone who cares about the truth of the Pre-Tribulation Rapture, this is an important question. It does not refer to "**the day of the Lord**" which, as numerous other passages of Scripture confirm, designates the occasion when Christ will return to punish the wicked.

As we have shown in an earlier paper (#107) "**the day of the Lord Jesus**" (1 Corinthians 5:5 and 2 Corinthians 1:14), "**the day of Jesus Christ**" (Philippians 1:6) and "**the day of Christ**" (Philippians 1:10 and 2:16; 2 Thessalonians 2:2) ALL refer to the same prophetic occasion, the day of the Resurrection of the saints and the Rapture of the Church. They do NOT refer to the day of the LORD/Lord, which is a later, separate event known as the seven year Tribulation.



**"O deliver not the soul of thy turtledove
unto the multitude of the wicked:"**

Psalms 74:19

Why do several translations confuse ‘the day of the Lord’ with ‘the day of the Lord Jesus’? The scholars and academics will probably point to two early manuscripts which exclude the name ‘Jesus’. But in doing so they are rejecting the testimony of several hundred manuscripts which include it.

This is a startling and very serious error. We can see from the translations below that it has found its way into the Bible versions used by the vast majority of Christians today:

1 Corinthians 5:5 - “the day of the Lord Jesus” [KJV]

NIV

“hand this man over to Satan for the destruction of the flesh,
so that his spirit may be saved on the day of the Lord.”

ESV

“you are to deliver this man to Satan for the destruction of the flesh,
so that his spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord.”

CSB

“hand that one over to Satan for the destruction of the flesh,
so that his spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord.”

NET

“turn this man over to Satan for the destruction of the flesh,
so that his spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord.”

HCSB

“turn that one over to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, so that
his spirit may be saved in the Day of the Lord.”

2 Thessalonians 2:2 - “the day of Christ” [KJV]

NIV

“not to become easily unsettled or alarmed by the teaching allegedly
from us – whether by a prophecy or by word of mouth or by letter –
asserting that the day of the Lord has already come.”

ESV

“not to be quickly shaken in mind or alarmed, either by a spirit or a spoken word, or a letter seeming to be from us, to the effect that the day of the Lord has come.”

CSB

“not to be easily upset or troubled, either by a prophecy or by a message or by a letter supposedly from us, alleging that the day of the Lord has come.”

NET

“not to be easily shaken from your composure or disturbed by any kind of spirit or message or letter allegedly from us, to the effect that the day of the Lord is already here.”

NASB

“that you not be quickly shaken from your composure or be disturbed either by a spirit or a message or a letter as if from us, to the effect that the day of the Lord has come.”

RSV

“not to be quickly shaken in mind or excited, either by spirit or by word, or by letter purporting to be from us, to the effect that the day of the Lord has come.”

ASV

“to the end that ye be not quickly shaken from your mind, nor yet be troubled, either by spirit, or by word, or by epistle as from us, as that the day of the Lord is just at hand;”

HCSB

“not to be easily upset in mind or troubled, either by a spirit or by a message or by a letter as if from us, alleging that the Day of the Lord has come.”

NIV New International Version
ESV English Standard Version
NET New English Translation
ASV American Standard Version

NASB New American Standard Bible
CSB Christian Standard Bible
RSV Revised Standard Version
HCSB Holman Christian Standard Bible

As we can see, the Enemy has been very busy indeed! Christians have long been warned not to trust the modern Bible translations, but most have ignored the warning. As a result we have today a situation where few believers can defend the Pre-Tribulation Rapture. A professing church that confuses the **“blessed hope” (Titus 2:13)** with **“the wrath of God” (Romans 1:18)** is a church whose true spiritual strength has been greatly depleted. It may feel firm in its profession but, in reality, it is like a wall ready to fall.



The Promises of God

The Christians who are best equipped to deal with the trials and hardship ahead are those who dwell on the Rock. These are the ones who trust completely in the Word of God and delight daily in the “blessed hope,” the Pre-Tribulation Rapture. They get up every morning knowing that today they might hear the great Trumpet call, when the dead in Christ rise first and those who are living are lifted on high in the twinkling of an eye. They are the ones who know that the Holy Spirit dwelling within them will never leave them nor forsake them. And they are the ones who cannot be shaken because they live each day in the glorious certainty of God’s promises.

In our minds and hearts, His promises are akin to memories of actual events. Humanly, we find solace by reflecting on pleasant events from our childhood, for example when we spent a summer holiday with our cousins on the farm. These enjoyable memories lift our spirits. The promises of God are similar. They relate to events that have not yet come to pass, but they are as certain as though they already had. During times of trial and adversity, we can lean on His promises and extract from their sweetness and certainty a soothing balm for our soul.

No doubt the Apostle Paul had this in mind when he called the Pre-Tribulation Rapture our **“blessed hope”**.

Unjustified doubts

Many sincere Christians have difficulty believing in the Pre-Tribulation Rapture. They are unable to see it as anything other than a convenient ‘escape’. As fallen sinners we don’t deserve such mercy, they say. But they are confused. The PTR, like salvation itself, is a gift. We don’t deserve it!

Why did the sons of Noah go into the Ark before a drop of rain fell? The answer is faith! They believed what their father was telling them. Anyone else, with the necessary faith, could have done the same.

We need to understand and accept God’s revealed plan for the church. He has shared that plan with us for a reason. He wants us to be ready when His Son comes again – because he will come suddenly, without warning. In the meantime He wants us to bear fruit abundantly, without fear.

Nominal Christians will not be ready. They have no oil in their lamps. Up to now they have gotten along by the light that shone from the lamps of true believers – **“Give us of your oil” (Matthew 25:8)**. But when the trumpet sounds, when Christ calls to his bride and says, in effect, “Come up hither!”, how many of us will eagerly reply, “Yes, Lord, here I am!”?



Yes, the sad truth is that a huge proportion of the professing church will not be ready. These nominal Christians are not waiting for the day of Jesus Christ; they have more important things on their mind. They amble from one end of the year to the other and never once give thought to fact that, when Christ returns and calls to his bride from the air, he won’t stay very long. Only those who are ready and waiting – those who are spirit filled – will ascend to meet him.

We live in an age of gross apostasy and appalling lies, of deceitful pastors and mischievous preachers who will gladly lead their flocks into the depths of hell. A great many professing believers think they are saved when they are not. This is why we opened this paper with a brief reference to the indicators in the life of a believer which show that he really IS a believer, someone who has been truly born again in Christ. Chief among these is his desire to be with Christ!

Anyone with that desire will have studied the doctrine of the Pre-Tribulation Rapture with great objectivity and care.



“I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top.” (Psalm 102:7)

Why the Enemy hates the Pre-Tribulation Rapture

Why is there so much pressure today – from church leaders and self-proclaimed authorities on Bible prophecy – to refute the truth of the Pre-Tribulation Rapture? The answer is tied to the imminent creation of a New World Order. Satan wants a great mass of people to reject Christ and receive his ‘son’, the Antichrist. He knows that when the Holy Spirit leaves this earth, He will take the church with Him. He also knows that professing Christians who are not taken up in the Rapture will be subject to the **“strong delusion”** which the Apostle Paul mentions in 2 Thessalonians 2:11. If this is the case (and it is!) then Satan knows that he will fatally enslave millions of souls in the wake of this event.

It should be remembered that it is God Himself who sends the **“strong delusion”**, not Satan. Why will God do this? That **“all might be damned who believed not the truth” (2 Thessalonians 2:12)**. This is a very unsettling statement since it would seem to imply that all professing Christians who are not taken up in the Rapture will accept the Antichrist

The Holy Spirit must vacate the earth in order that the Wrath of God may fall in all its fury. When He leaves, the church must go with Him. The Rapture and the departure of the Holy Spirit are the same event. We are certain of this connection because of the promise that Christ made to the church: **“And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you forever” (John 14:16).**

The Holy Spirit is the Restrainer spoken of by Paul:

**“For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now restrains will restrain, until he be taken out of the way.”
(2 Thessalonians 2:7)**

[Note: The KJV uses an old English word for the verb “to restrain”]

He alone is capable of impeding the works of darkness on this earth. No organization, institution or group, no matter how spiritual, would be able to do so! A supernatural power can only be restrained by a greater supernatural power. Isaiah says as much: **“...When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.” (Isaiah 59:19)**

Once again, with this verse from Isaiah, we run headlong into one of the many traps set by the Enemy. Most of the modern Bibles make a total mess of this passage. Consider the following:

Isaiah 59:19 –

**“So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west,
and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy
shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD
shall lift up a standard against him.”**

[KJV]

NIV

“From the west, people will fear the name of the LORD, and from the rising of the sun, they will revere his glory. For he will come like a pent-up flood that the breath of the LORD drives along.”

ESV

“So they shall fear the name of the LORD from the west,
and his glory from the rising of the sun; for he will
come like a rushing stream, which the wind
of the LORD drives.”

CSB

“They will fear the name of the LORD in the west and his glory
in the east; for he will come like a rushing stream driven
by the wind of the LORD.”

NET

“In the west, people respect the LORD's reputation;
in the east they recognize his splendor.
For he comes like a rushing stream driven on
by wind sent from the LORD.”

NASB

“So they will fear the name of the LORD from the west
And His glory from the rising of the sun,
For He will come like a rushing stream
Which the wind of the LORD drives.”

RSV

“So they shall fear the name of the LORD from the west,
and his glory from the rising of the sun;
for he will come like a rushing stream,
which the wind of the LORD drives.”

ASV

“So shall they fear the name of Jehovah from the west,
and his glory from the rising of the sun;
for he will come as a rushing stream,
which the breath of Jehovah driveth.”

HCSB

“They will fear the name of Yahweh in the west and His glory
in the east; for He will come like a rushing stream
driven by the wind of the LORD.”

We find nothing here but confusion and deception. The “enemy”, who shall come in “like a flood”, as stated in the KJV, is completely erased from these corrupt translations. He is even identified with God! As a result the passage makes absolutely no sense.

It is clear from all this that the Ruling Elite – the Children of Wickedness – have made a concerted effort to suppress the truth of the Pre-Tribulation Rapture in the modern Bible translations. Christians who rely on these translations to reach a sound Scriptural understanding of the Rapture are therefore greatly handicapped. They should set aside these corrupt translations and use the King James or Authorized Version (1611) instead.



The PTR can also be inferred from other doctrines

Interestingly, even if these key verses were not in God’s Word, we would STILL know that the doctrine of a Pre-Tribulation Rapture is fully supported by Scripture.

The term “the wrath of God” has a precise meaning in God’s Word. It only ever applies to the wicked. It cannot fall on repentant sinners. In fact Colossians 3:6 explicitly rules this out: “**...the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience:**” We are also told that there is “**no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus**” (**Romans 8:1**). Since the Wrath of God is directed ONLY at the wicked, at those who are still under condemnation, then it cannot impinge upon the church in any way, shape or form.

The Book of Revelation describes how the Wrath of God, as a predetermined sequence of judicial events, will fall on the children of disobedience during the seven-year Tribulation. Since these events pertain to the earth as a whole, and not just one or more geographical regions, then they are certain to impact severely on the entire world population. The Tribulation will be universal. Not one soul will escape its onslaught. This means the church cannot be on the earth when it strikes.

To argue otherwise is to claim that the work of Christ on Calvary was incomplete and that his bride must be subjected to the same fiery retribution that the rest of mankind will have to endure. What is more, it would place on the Bridegroom, on Christ himself – the “bridegroom” of Matthew 9:15, Mark 2:19, Luke 5:34, and John 3:29 – the terrible task of judging his Queen (Psalm 45) for a debt that had already been paid. This is simply not tenable.

King Hezekiah

No doubt there are some who believe in the PTR, not because they have confirmed it through a careful examination of Scripture, but because it suits some selfish purpose. They are similar to the Pharisees who were certain they had a place in the Kingdom simply because they were Abraham's sons. Jesus tried to teach them that, if this was their attitude, then in reality they were far from the truth.

We are reminded here of King Hezekiah. This once humble man was filled with pride, possibly because the LORD had added 15 years to his life. He committed an act of great hubris when he showed the Babylonian delegation all that he had in his treasury. This placed him under divine judgment. The prophet Isaiah told him that, because of his presumptuous attitude, all the riches in his treasury would be carried off to Babylon. His sons, too, would be taken and made eunuchs in that pagan land. He added, however, that this calamity would not come about in his lifetime. When he heard this Hezekiah said, **“Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken...for there shall be peace and truth in my days.” (Isaiah 39:8)**

This was a very selfish response. While we might wonder what was running through his mind, it is obvious from what the Bible records that Hezekiah was only concerned about his own welfare. The fact that Judah would be destroyed in the process, that thousands would die, and that his sons would be enslaved and mutilated did not seem to grieve him at all.

Those who believe in the PTR for equally selfish reasons are really no different from Hezekiah.



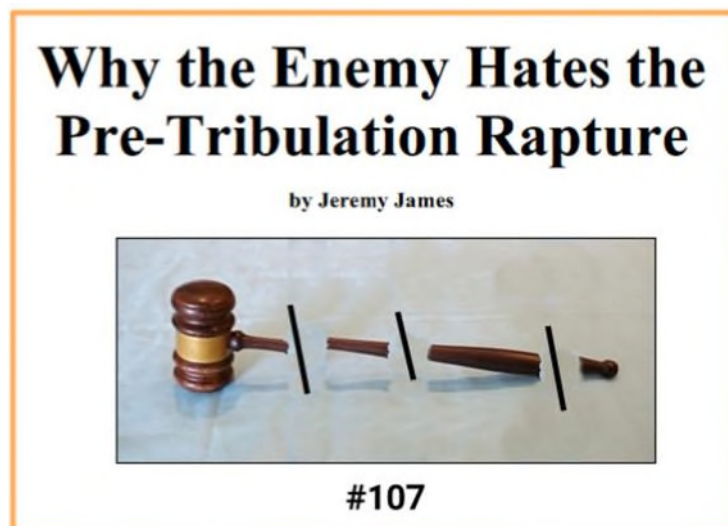
The Parable of the Talents

The parable of the talents is preceded by a verse which shows that it relates directly to the Second Coming of Christ and, by implication, to the Rapture of the church: **“Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.” (Matthew 25:13)**

At the outset, the three servants seem to be saved because each of them received one or more talents. The first was given five talents and earned five more by productively investing what he had received. The second was given two talents and added another two by wisely using what his master had given him. The last was given only one talent but he did nothing with it! He simply buried it in the ground. (Please bear in mind that a talent of silver is a very substantial sum of money.)

On his return, their master highly commended the first two – **“Well done my good and faithful servant”** – and rewarded them accordingly. However, he was angry with the last, who could at least have put the talent to good use by giving it to the money changers and earning interest. Instead he buried his talent in the ground and showed no respect for his master’s property or any regard for the task entrusted to him. As a result he lost everything! His solitary talent was taken from him and given to the first servant. He was then condemned as an **“unprofitable servant”** and cast into outer darkness.

This parable says a great deal to us today.



CONCLUSION

We can't play games with God's Word. We can neither add to it nor subtract from it. If it teaches a certain doctrine, and men of God have provided good evidence that it does so, then there is an onus on us to examine the matter prayerfully, diligently and respectfully. We have no right to dismiss it unless we can show from Scripture that the doctrine is wrong.

We also need to remember that the Enemy hates the doctrine of the Pre-Tribulation Rapture. He does not want the saints to have the **"blessed hope"** or to live in the wonderful certainty of God's grace and mercy. If he is to enslave the world and lure mankind into his deadly trap, then he needs in the End Time an institutional church that no longer believes in the **"blessed hope"**, a church that has wandered so far from God's Word that it no longer sees itself as the Bride of Christ.

The Tribulation saints

Before concluding we would like to mention the spiritual destiny of those souls who come to faith after the seven year Tribulation has begun. In numerical terms they may exceed the number who came to faith during the Church Age.

Despite what some are teaching, these souls will take part in the First Resurrection and will receive immortalized bodies. The life-extending food that the Lord will provide during the Millennium will only be for persons born during the Millennium period, numbering billions, who will not as yet have received immortalized bodies. These people will be direct descendants of those Jewish and Gentile souls, small in number, who survived the Tribulation.

However, the Tribulation saints, if we may call them that, will not be part of the Bride. The Bride comprises only the *ecclesia*, the called-out ones. This is the Church, the body of Christ, which is still growing, albeit slowly. She will reach completion before the seven year Tribulation begins. Not one soul will be added to her body after the Rapture.

The Word of God makes a clear distinction between the saints who comprise the spiritual body we know as the Bride of Christ and the Tribulation saints – greatly beloved by the LORD – who do not. Psalm 45 describes the Bride as follows:

**“...upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of Ophir.
Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear;
forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;
So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty;
for he is thy Lord; and worship thou him.”**

(Psalm 45: 9-11)

Most Bible scholars agree that the “queen” in this passage is actually the church, the Bride of Christ. Even though the church is never revealed in doctrinal terms in the Old Testament, she may be glimpsed in this Psalm. She sits next to the “king” – namely Christ – in “gold of Ophir”, the purest and most radiant form of this element. She is asked to forget all of her former attachments and to worship the King with her whole being.

The beauty of her garment is emphasized:

**“The king’s daughter [or wife] is all glorious within:
her clothing is of wrought gold. She shall be brought
unto the king in raiment of needlework...”
(Psalm 45:13-14)**

The church is the daughter of the LORD and the bride of Christ. Her stunning beauty derives entirely from the redeeming work of Christ on Calvary. Even though her clothing is a ‘covering’ its beauty permeates her entire body.

The Book of Revelation tells us that, while waiting expectantly for the bridegroom, the Bride had been making herself ready:

**“Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him:
for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife
hath made herself ready.” (Revelation 19:7)**

We are not told what she did to make herself ready but no doubt it was through her faithful obedience to God and His holy laws, serving as the loyal witness for Christ here on earth, and enduring with patience the persecution which came with that role.

In verses 14 and 15 we find what can only be a reference to the Tribulation saints:

**“...the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought
unto thee. With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought:
they shall enter into the king’s palace.”
(Psalm 45:14-15)**

We are presented here with a scene where the “virgins”, the Tribulation saints, who are called “companions” of the Bride, are led by the Bride into the palace and the presence of the King. They experience great gladness and rejoicing as they are led in.

From this we can infer that the Bride has immediate access to the Bridegroom, as in a true marriage, while close relations or “companions” of the bride may enter only under her patronage or supervision.

The guests who attend the marriage supper of the Lamb, which will take place here on earth, will be required to have a wedding garment (Matthew 22:11) in order to gain admission. This garment or 'covering' is the righteousness of Christ, which all of the Tribulation saints will possess ("**...for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.**" – **Revelation 19:8**).

Seemingly, while the Bride will wear white linen at her marriage ceremony in heaven ("**And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white**" – **Revelation 19:8**), she will be clothed in gold of Ophir at the marriage supper of the Lamb. This would indicate that, after she is married to Christ, a further spiritual change will take place within her.

**Jeremy
James
Ireland
July 12, 2019**

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at jeremypauljames@gmail.com. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

Castor and Pollux: Standing on the Brink

by Jeremy James



Castor and Pollux, Versailles, France.

Over the past ten years we have tried to show how the world is run by an immensely wealthy, Bible-hating clique who worship the gods of ancient Egypt. This clique is determined to secure complete world domination by bringing down the existing system of independent sovereign states and replacing it with a world government over which they will exercise complete control. In order to do this they have been planning for some time to create economic chaos by flooding the world with debt and causing the international banking system to collapse. While this is happening, they will inaugurate a massive conflict between nations, a third world war, in which the U.S. will be reduced to a third-rate player on the international stage.

U.N. Treachery

During the past decade we have seen how this plan has been steadily taking shape. The U.N Security Council approved the invasion of Libya on 17 March 2011. This was the first time a world governing body has authorized the overthrow on an independent sovereign state. The fire spread across the Middle East, devastating two other nations in the process, Syria and Yemen.

While this was going on, a major military power took a huge bite out of another independent sovereign state, in this case the Ukraine. The annexation of Crimea by Russia in 2014, a monumental act of aggression, met with no serious opposition by the leading powers. Given that Russia is one of the five permanent members of the U.N. Security Council, which is specifically mandated to curb this kind of aggression, we can see how the U.N. itself is co-operating with the plan by the major powers to frame and ignite another world war. Since Crimea will be an essential strategic base for Russia, its early annexation will make it easier to set the conflict in motion.



Treason by U.S. Presidents

The annexation of Crimea by Russia was preceded by U.S. treachery in Panama. The country was illegally invaded by U.S. forces in 1989 and a new regime installed under the control of Washington. This paved the way for the transfer of ownership of the Panama Canal from the U.S. – which built it at great cost – to the state of Panama. This was just a smokescreen to disguise the fact that the Canal would now be controlled by a Chinese company, Hutchison Whampoa, based in Hong Kong. The transfer took place in 1999 during the presidency of Illuminati puppet, Bill Clinton.

The invasion in 1989 was approved by another Illuminati puppet, George H Bush. It was such an outrageous act that the General Assembly of the U.N. actually passed a resolution condemning it. Dated 29 December 1989, it stated [that the General Assembly] “strongly deplores the intervention in Panama by the armed forces of the United States of America, which constitutes a flagrant violation of international law and of the independence, sovereignty and territorial integrity of States.”

Illuminati king-pin Li Ka-shing

Hutchison Whampoa, which now controls the Panama Canal on behalf of Communist China, is led by Li Ka-shing, one of the richest men in the world. According to Fritz Springmeier, the Li family exercises the same degree of financial and political power in Asia that the Rockefellers exercise in America. Commenting on this individual, Springmeier notes: “The key player in the Illuminati from the Li family is Hong Kong billionaire Li Ka-shing. He is not only a major leader in the occult world, and capitalism, he is also a prominent player in the Communist Chinese leadership’s inner circle.” (*Bloodlines of the Illuminati*, p.163).



Li Ka-shing

Li Ka-shing is also the head of COSCO, the massive merchant marine operation based in Hong Kong which took control of the second largest port in the U.S at Long Beach in 1997. This was such an obvious security risk that they were forced by the federal government to sell it to the Macquarie Group earlier this year. Macquarie, based in Australia, is the world’s largest infrastructure asset-management company with close ties to Singapore, Hong Kong, and London. Macquarie is Hill Samuel under another name, which in turn is a wholly-owned subsidiary of the Lloyd’s Banking Group in London. Thus the sale of the port at Long Beach is very likely a cosmetic exercise designed only to allay public concerns. The New World Order will still run the port.

In a world where peace prevails, the transfer of major maritime assets – the Crimean ports, the Panama Canal, and the port at Long Beach – might not seem important from a military standpoint, but this would change dramatically if, and when, hostilities broke out. Under wartime conditions or in the lead-up to a war, all three would be of immense strategic importance, especially as the ‘gifts’ in question have gone to countries which pose the greatest military threat to the U.S. – Russia and China!

Cuba and Mexico

The U.S. is being slowly surrounded by its enemies. One of the greatest betrayals in its history was the failure by its leaders to expel the Communists from Cuba. We are asked to believe that a few hundred rebels armed only with rifles were able to ward off the might of the American military. This is simply absurd, but the American public believed the lies told by its political leaders. As a result a major staging post for an invasion of the U.S. from the south has been kept in readiness for more than half a century.



A Marxist country is located next to the U.S. mainland.

On top of this we are witnessing the gradual transfer of significant political power in Mexico into the hands of gangsters and criminal cartels. In 2017 the country had 31,000 murders, compared to 26,000 in 2012. This is equivalent to 25 per 100,000 of the population. Given that Mexico is not at war and has had a functioning democracy for many years, these figures are highly disturbing. While most of the murders are linked in some way with the cocaine trade and the bloody rivalry between competing cartels, they are far in excess of the rates found elsewhere under similar circumstances. Given that this carnage shows no sign of abating, but has been increasing steadily since 2000, there is every reason to believe it is being organized for the express purpose of destabilizing Mexico. The masterminds behind the New World Order have also used the confusion caused by this carnage to create a corridor through Mexico along which mass migration into the U.S. can be effected, both openly and by stealth.

Venezuela

Alongside these military initiatives, we have seen how economic sabotage is being used as a tool to undermine national sovereignty. Venezuela, a country with a stable, developed economy, has been torn apart by economic distress and political intrigue. The supermarket shelves are empty. Mothers with young children are now rooting through refuse bins to find food for their family. The internal turmoil is such that a nationwide electricity outage plunged the country into darkness for four days in March and again in July. All of this is being deliberately engineered by the NWO, seemingly with a view to creating fresh waves of mass migration. Columbia and Peru are being forced to absorb tens of thousands of refugees from Venezuela, which in turn is causing social and economic problems for those countries.



Venezuela, a country being destroyed by economic sabotage.

Unlimited migration – more U.N. treachery

In addition to this, ads are appearing in newspapers in Central American countries urging low-income families to enter America and get loads of “free stuff.” This cynical ploy is also an official provision in the U.N. Compact on Migration (2018) which requires countries to advertise their social benefits in low-income countries in order to inform (and therefore attract) economic migrants in search of “free stuff”:

“We must ensure that current and potential migrants are fully informed about their rights, obligations and options for safe, orderly and regular migration, and are aware of the risks of irregular migration. We also must provide all our citizens with access to objective, evidence-based, clear information about the benefits and challenges of migration, with a view to dispelling misleading narratives that generate negative perceptions of migrants.” (p.3 of the Compact)

The U.N. has even abolished the term “refugee” since, under the open-door provisions of the Compact on Migration, all migrants have the same rights as refugees. Countries cannot refuse entry to applicants, regardless of their political status: “Refugees and migrants are entitled to the same universal human rights and fundamental freedoms, which must be respected, protected and fulfilled at all times.” (p.2) When they arrive at their destination, migrants are entitled to claim all of the social benefits that naturalized citizens of that country are entitled to claim. These must include housing and accommodation for families, financial allowances, free education, free health care, and vocational training for unskilled adults. This is the Marxist insanity that now passes for social policy under the New World Order.

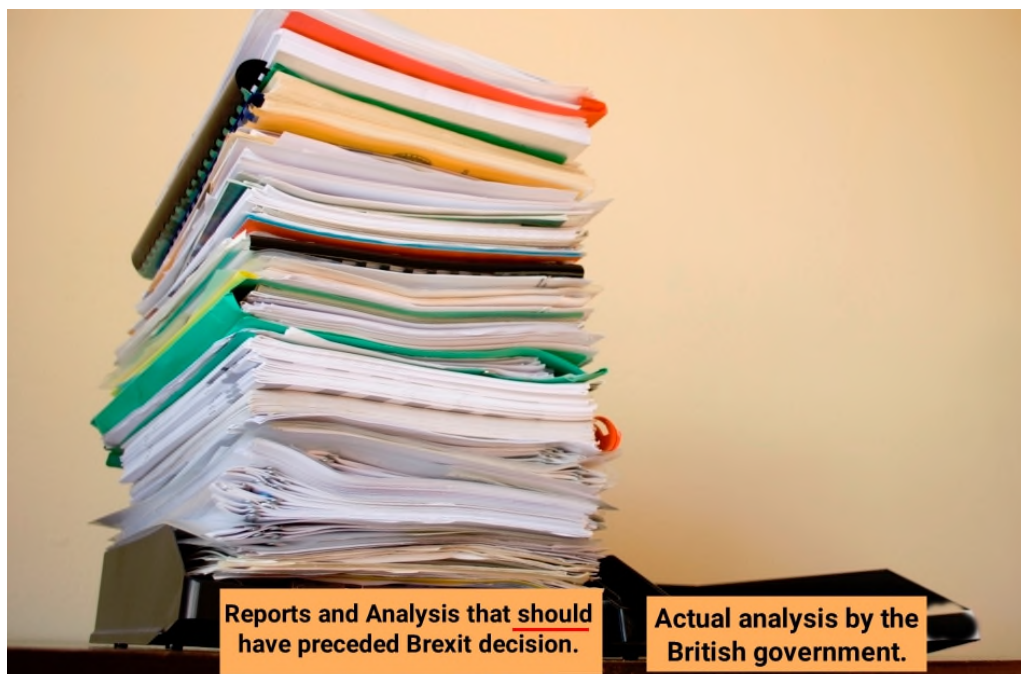


The 9-foot sculpture, called *Mankind and Hope*, in the United Nations HQ in New York. It is located in the Trusteeship Chamber.

The sculpture depicts mankind being lifted into the light by the phoenix of the New World Order.

Brexit – Britain’s exit from the EU

While a large proportion of the population of the U.K. know that they have been seriously let down by their government in its handling of Brexit, few seem to realize that they have been deliberately betrayed by the Ruling Elite. No government worth its salt could have done what the Conservatives did. The ineptitude displayed by their leaders is without equal in a modern democracy. Firstly, they approved a referendum for which there was only a moderate expression of popular support. They did this without conducting any studies of its likely impact on the main sectors of the economy. The public was told virtually nothing about the consequences of Brexit or its implications for the economy in the medium term. None of the critical questions, which were well known in advance, were brought to public attention. As a result the electorate made a major decision based on almost no hard information!



Even though the referendum took place in 2016, the government still neglected to conduct and publish any meaningful analysis of the steps that would be required to exit the EU without incurring a wide range of unwanted penalties. For example, the fact that Britain might have to conduct bilateral trade negotiations with dozens of other countries did not seem to occur to anyone. By the time Mrs May, the Prime Minister, began direct negotiations with Brussels, almost none of the key questions had been broached.

It does not require a radical change in perspective to see that the Ruling Elite in both the UK and the EU were engineering a potentially explosive situation. The aim, seemingly, is to pull the UK out of the EU in the most disruptive way possible, with serious consequences for its economy. Meanwhile the countries of mainland Europe will be cajoled into accepting a Federal Europe with its capital in Berlin.

Deutsche Bank

It has long been known that Deutsche Bank, one of the largest banking conglomerates in the world, is in difficulties (We discussed this in an earlier paper). Recently it announced that it was laying off 18,000 of its workforce and withdrawing from equity investment. This radical step is being taken to prevent its collapse. Even market commentators who expected a major restructuring of the bank were surprised by the extent of what is proposed. If the bank goes under, it would have a greater impact on the financial sector than the collapse of Lehman in 2008.

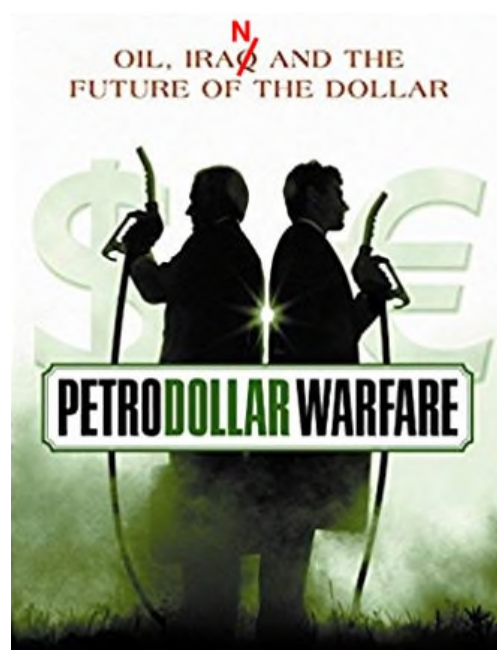
World's Biggest Banks By Assets - 2012			
Rank	Bank	Country	Total Assets (\$m)
1	Deutsche Bank	Germany	2,799,977
2	HSBC Holdings	United Kingdom	2,555,579
3	BNP Paribas	France	2,542,738
4	Industrial and Commercial Bank of China	China	2,456,287
5	Mitsubishi UFJ Financial Group	Japan	2,447,950
6	Crédit Agricole	France	2,431,796
7	Barclays Group	United Kingdom	2,417,327
8	Royal Bank of Scotland	United Kingdom	2,329,726
9	JPMorgan Chase	United States	2,265,792
10	Bank of America	United States	2,129,046

This is where the destructive potential of Brexit becomes most apparent. Banks need to retain public confidence if they are to continue trading. The uncertainty created by Brexit will have implications for the whole of Europe. This will prompt many investors to transfer their assets to safer institutions. Deutsche Bank will not be one of these. In fact, given the need for its recent restructuring, it will be seen by many as an unquantifiable risk in the current climate, resulting in a net outflow of funds as Brexit unfolds.

As we noted in an earlier paper (#179), the debt-to-GDP ratio in Japan is around 250%. This is a staggering level of indebtedness, the highest in the world by far. It is only sustained by the fact that most of its sovereign debt securities are held by Japanese investors and therefore not subject to exchange rate volatility. Given that the country with the second highest level of sovereign indebtedness is Greece (at 180% of GDP), a country which is only just managing to stave off economic collapse, we can see that the Japanese economy would be dangerously exposed if an institution like Deutsche Bank went under. We would witness a worldwide domino effect where dozens of large interlinked institutions would pull each other down.

The Dollar as the world reserve currency

The U.S. enjoys a privilege akin to that of Japan, which borrows heavily from its own citizens. In the case of the U.S. however, the 'citizens' in question comprise the whole world. This arises from the dollar's reserve status. It is to some extent a de facto world currency because, for decades, around 70% of world trade was denominated in dollars. In particular the most important traded commodity of all was denominated in dollars – oil. This ensured a huge demand for dollars outside the U.S. However, over the past 15 years or so, more and more countries have been making bilateral trade arrangements based on local currencies. As a result the world reserve status of the dollar has been steadily declining. There is good reason to believe that this decline is being carefully managed by the New World Order.



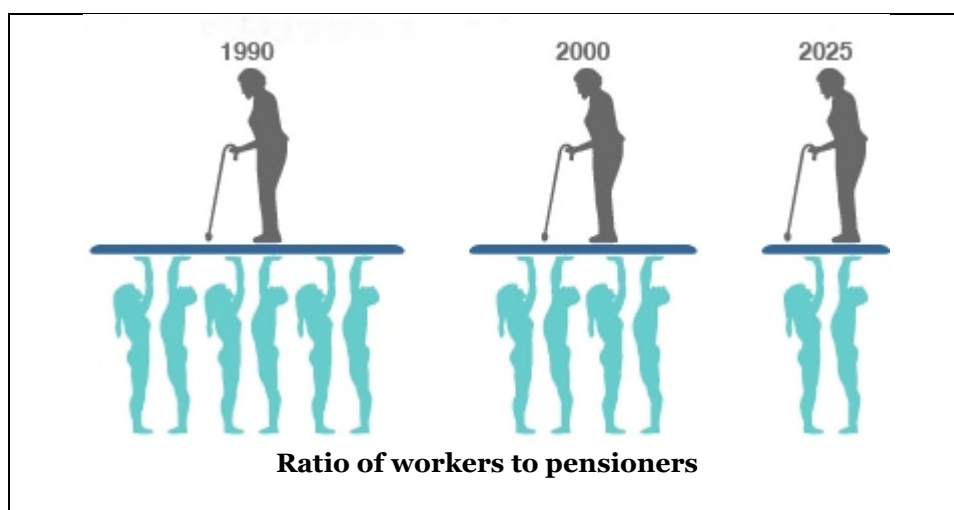
When the U.S. wants to borrow from the world it can do so in its own currency. No other country has this privilege. If it ever got into financial difficulties, it could simply stabilize its debt by printing more dollars. In a way this is already happening. The world reserve status which the dollars enjoys means that it will remain in steady demand even when its supply is increased beyond the level enabled by growth in output. If any other country did this, its currency would weaken and the cost of its imports would soar. But the U.S. has been able to evade this important economic restriction for decades.

A crisis point will be reached if and when several major oil producers denominate their output in a currency other than dollars. Iran began to trade its oil in euros in 2003, but the other OPEC countries, as well as Russia, Norway and Mexico, have kept to the dollar.

The moment an internationally trusted alternative currency becomes available for this purpose, the dollar will quickly lose its reserve status. All of the dollars outside the U.S. (sometimes called the petrodollar) will flood back into the U.S. so that they can be used to buy real assets. This will cause a massive spike in inflation and send the economy into a tail-spin. The value of the dollar on the world stage will fall dramatically and the resulting rise in the cost of imports will force inflation even higher. This is the scenario that many mainstream economists have been concerned about for decades, and it is exactly the scenario that the architects of the NWO seem determined to engineer.

The Pensions Crisis

We now arrive at a problem which was foreseeable a half century ago, and yet no serious steps to address it were ever formulated by the IMF, UN, World Bank, OECD, or other international institution with a role in economic planning. It cannot properly be called an actively planned crisis, since it results from serious lapses by many players in government and the financial sector, but in so far as it has never been addressed it qualifies as a major component in the Illuminati plan to create a New World Order.



The problem is remarkably simply. Worldwide there is an estimated shortfall of about \$70 trillion in funding for all pension entitlements accrued to date. The numbers retiring over the next ten years across Europe and America is set to increase dramatically. This will cause many funds to run down very quickly, with no prospect of supplementary revenue coming from elsewhere. As a result large numbers of people will have a pension which is simply too small to sustain them. Given that many workers, most of them on low incomes, have made no separate pension provision, but will be reliant on whatever modest pension will be paid by the state, the standard of living for a huge proportion of the population over the age of 65 is set to fall to third world standards by 2030.

We need to remember that most countries pay their pensions and social security benefits on a pay-as-you-go basis. While some of them have a savings fund, in many cases the fund does not have sufficient assets under investment to meet its ever-increasing liabilities. Any shortfall, where it arises, is met through general taxation. It would be unfair to call this a Ponzi scheme, but it has the same operational defect. When the number joining starts to fall or the number retiring starts to increase, the outflow is greater, the income stream gets smaller and the fund begins to shrink. Unless the government steps in and diverts tax revenue to make up the shortfall, the system falls apart.

The funding crisis is actually bigger than many commentators suppose since funding levels are calculated by reference to current market prices. Since the stock market is grossly inflated at present and is heading for a sharp correction in the near future, the real value of existing funds in the medium term is significantly lower than the accountancy profession would have us believe.

The most unsafe place to be when this crisis hits is a big city. Urban crime rates will make life unbearable. Elderly people will be easy targets.

It is very disheartening to have to write about these matters. Our hope and prayer is that more people will heed the warning and take steps to minimize the disruption they are likely to face.

Electronic world currency and social surveillance

The Elite have shown over and over again that they intend to lure the world into accepting a global currency which generates a permanent electronic record of all transactions. Paper money will be abolished. This will enable them to greatly enhance their existing system of social surveillance and build a detailed lifestyle and behavioral profile of the entire population. Facial recognition technology will enable CCTV data to be linked directly to detailed archived records on each individual. This level of surveillance will be further enhanced by voice recognition technology, akin to the existing Alexa system, and comprehensive use of geo-spatial tracking via smart-phones and similar devices. Massive supercomputers will be able to crunch all of this data and produce a detailed snap-shot in real-time of everyone on earth – or at least everyone in a developed economy.



This should be seen from a spiritual perspective. Satan wants to be like God. He wants to do everything he sees God doing, even if he must do so by vicarious means. As a solitary individual he is constrained by the limitations of time and space. He can go everywhere but he can't be everywhere simultaneously – unlike the Holy Spirit. In order to have knowledge of what everyone on earth is doing, he needs regular reports from his fallen angelic servants. These are his “eyes” in a sense, but they too are limited.

A worldwide real-time system of surveillance, based on advanced technology, would allow Satan, or his earthly servants, to exercise real-time oversight of all humanity. It would allow Satan to fulfil one of his many vaunted ambitions, to be “everywhere” at the same time (**“I will be like the most high.” – Isaiah 14:14**).

The Elite are trying out various prototypes of their proposed electronic currency, such as Bitcoin and Ethereum, also known as cryptocurrencies. The proliferation of options is designed to convince the public that one of them will eventually prove to be 100 percent reliable. (This is nonsense of course since all blockchain systems will be open to hacking and mischief-making through artificial intelligence.)



Facebook has just announced its intention to launch a new cryptocurrency in 2020 which they are calling the Libra. If the Elite intend to use the Libra as the world currency, then it may have been named after a prophetic reference in God's Word. The astrological sign for Libra is a scales, which happens to be the signature item carried by the rider of the black horse in the Book of Revelation. He arrives on the world stage when the third seal is opened, bringing severe financial distress to the masses of humanity:

“And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand. And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.” (Revelation 6:5-6)

China

The Chinese are planning a massive military exercise this August involving ten countries: China, Russia, Azerbaijan, Armenia, Belarus, India, Iran, Kazakhstan, Mongolia, and Uzbekistan. While the total number of troops that are expected to participate is relatively small, the exercise itself will take place across all ten countries and will last two weeks. The world press appears to have ignored this important news, even though it shows, possibly for the first time, the strategic alliances that China is likely to form in the lead-up to World War III. It is notable that Russia, Iran and India are all 'siding' with China.

If this War is planned as a war of attrition, as we expect, then the side with the greatest preponderance of manpower will have a clear advantage. The combined populations of China and India (2.8 billion) exceed that of the U.S. by a factor of 9. (The American military are already thinking of lowering the age of conscription to 16.)

At present Turkey, another major military power, is still a member of NATO, but there are strong indications that it is now switching to the 'other' side. It recently concluded an agreement with Russia to buy its S-400 surface-to-air missile system, which is one of the best in the world. When the U.S. responded by cancelling the sale of its F-35 fighter jets, Turkey arranged to buy its jets from Russia instead, the Su-35.

If Turkey is withdrawing from NATO, as appears to be the case, and sides with Russia and China, then we are witnessing a major shift in the balance of world power. The Turkish armed forces have an active strength of half a million, with a further half million in reserve. It ranks slightly ahead of Britain, France and Germany, respectively in terms of military capability, while the country itself is extremely well situated strategically for a war that will focus heavily on the Ukraine, the Middle East, and North Africa.



Aerial view of the Chinese air and naval base in the South China Sea.

If China decides to go for a first strike – which many of its senior military personnel appear to want – it could hit S Korea, Japan and Taiwan simultaneously, utilizing its massive advantage in manpower to neutralize the contribution that these countries might otherwise make in the coming conflict. Given that S Korea and Japan each have a military capability similar to that of Turkey, their containment would greatly influence the outcome of the War.



The Illuminati have planned this War for a long time. They are certain to have introduced a bias into the way military equipment has been acquired by each country over several decades. The optimum composition of equipment depends on the type of war one is likely to fight. Consider combat tanks, for example. These are offensive units, of greatest use militarily when engaged in an assault and gaining ground in enemy territory. Turkey has 2445 combat tanks – more than twice that of Germany, France and Britain combined. If the coming war is designed to make heavy use of combat tanks, then we can see why advance knowledge of this fact would favor one side over another.

- the first strike hypothesis

The first strike hypothesis is supported by China's build-up of military infrastructure in the South China Sea. This is intended to provide, in conjunction with its bases in the Yellow Sea and the East China Sea, a kind of "sea wall" around their country which the U.S. will find extremely difficult to penetrate. The wall will work best if S Korea, Japan and Taiwan are neutralized at the beginning of the conflict.

The air-and-naval base in the South China Sea has been built on a 270-hectare reclamation of an otherwise barren reef. It is twice the area of Diego Garcia, the U.S. airbase in the Indian Ocean, and has a 3000 meter runway.

Taiwan

Section 3 of the Taiwan Relations Act 1979 requires the U.S. government to “make available to Taiwan such defense articles and defense services in such quantity as may be necessary to enable Taiwan to maintain a sufficient self-defense capability.” This is tantamount to a commitment to defend Taiwan if it is attacked by China.



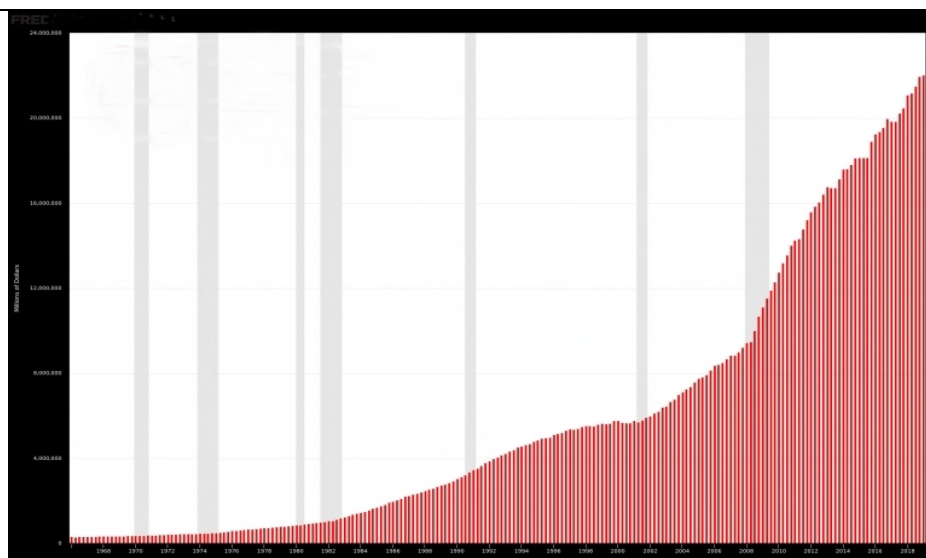
The plan for World War III, like so many wars before it, makes critical use of the obligation on one nation to come to the aid of another if its sovereignty is violated. These treaty obligations are often a cynical way of drawing as many belligerents into the fray as possible. If China should annexe Taiwan, as it has long threatened to do, the U.S. is committed to defend it and declare war on China. This will enable China to start a war with America at a time of its own choosing and to decide in advance the main theatre of conflict. Thus, by entering into this treaty, the U.S. has placed itself at a distinct disadvantage. One of the main principles of warcraft is to keep one's options open and one's enemy guessing.

The Act of 1979 was part of the wider Illuminati plan to turn China into a world power, both economically and militarily. Over the following thirty years huge chunks of American industry would be “off-shored” to China, a totalitarian Marxist state and potential enemy of the U.S. In effect the U.S. was weakening itself in order to strengthen one of its main adversaries. Over the same period it maintained a massive trade deficit with China, allowing the latter to build its industrial base at an even faster pace. China was also allowed to do the unthinkable in economic terms and keep its exchange rate at an absurdly low level, thereby enabling it to undercut virtually all of its competitors on the world market in traded goods.

This carefully planned act of treason by American leaders at the time was disguised as “globalization.” We see the results today, where real wages have remained stagnant in America for over 40 years, where industrial employment has fallen by half, where many parents need to hold down two jobs in order to support their families, where a large proportion of the working population is enslaved by debt, and where many families cannot afford healthcare, have little or no savings, and are surviving from one paycheck to the next. The government hides the true extent of this decay by artificially inflating the stock market, by ‘goosing’ the nation’s output figures (GDP), by manipulating downward the true market price of gold (a key economic indicator in an open market environment), by greatly understating the numbers who are unemployed, mainly by removing the longterm unemployed from the labour force figures, and by massively expanding federal debt in order to boost public expenditure.

Intergenerational theft

The latter is a crime of grotesque proportions since every dollar borrowed is a dollar our kids will have to repay. In a very real sense the government is stealing in grand style from the next generation in order to deceive the existing workforce. The following graph tells it all:



Total U.S. federal debt by year, 1966-2019.

It currently stands at \$22.5 trillion. The accrued debt per taxpayer is \$183,000. It will never be repaid. In the year 2000, the U.S. population was 282 million. The workforce then stood at 157 million. The workforce today is still 157 million, but the population has increased by 47 million. Are none of these people in the workforce?! Common sense would suggest that at least half of them must be, but the government pretends they don’t exist. The official unemployment figure is a little over 6 million, but the real unemployment figure is at least 20 million, and possibly a good deal higher.

The government is now starting to ratchet up the tension between the U.S. and China. For twenty years it sold no arms to Taiwan, but a few weeks ago Washington approved the sale of \$2 billion worth of combat tanks and anti-aircraft missiles to its 'ally'. At a time when it was not necessary to show the Chinese that America viewed them as a potential aggressor, they went ahead and did it anyway. Such acts carry a strong message and only encourage the Chinese military to savor the merits of a first strike option.

The U.S. is so big and so powerful that it will not fall like a house of cards. The Elite know they must weaken it first before embarking on hostilities. In addition to the steady erosion of its economy over the past forty years and the severe depletion of its industrial strength, we have seen a marked dumbing down of its population, an upsurge in addiction to drugs and pornography, the relentless mockery of the values and patriotism that made America great, and a steady vulgarization of the political process.

This is all part of the Marxist program of demoralization which is deliberately designed to weaken social cohesion, increase racial tensions, undermine patriotism and traditional values, shake belief in the Bible and absolute moral standards, and polarize the political environment. A country that has lost confidence in itself is much easier to manipulate.

Castor and Pollux

This process works best when the leaders themselves are divisive and stridently opinionated. President Trump is by far the most abrasive, the most impulsive, and the most intolerant leader America has ever had. He was put in that position in order to change the style of American politics, where consensus-seeking is made to look like a sign of weakness, where a clear distinction is no longer made between opinions and policies, where facts are dismissed capriciously, and where the loudest and most strident voice is heard first.



Boris Johnson and Donald Trump, both born in New York City into Elite families.

Trump was also put in office by the Elite to foment a damaging trade dispute with China and stir up tensions with Iran. The public is being conditioned to expect sudden and irrational decisions from an egocentric and impulsive individual, decisions which could easily draw America into an unwanted conflict. Were that to happen, the American public would blame themselves for electing him, rather than blaming the ultra-rich cabal who are secretly manipulating events from behind the scenes.

The 'special relationship' between the US and the UK will be a central feature of the coming War. The Elite would seem to have picked a similar type of personality to lead Britain. Boris Johnson, the new Prime Minister, is unlike any of his predecessors in that office. Like Trump, he too is impulsive and opinionated, with the same brash and dismissive attitude that Trump often displays. As many commentators have noted, they even look alike. They are similar to Castor and Pollux, the Gemini twins of Greek mythology, both of whom had blond hair, per Dares of Phrygia.



The Book of Daniel

The supernatural entities behind the New World Order, which the Bible refers to as 'Princes' (see Daniel 10:20), are immensely wicked. They are capable of extreme savagery and will murder, maim and mutilate entire nations if it will serve their purpose. The prophet Daniel was deeply shocked by the sheer brutality of this World Kingdom, the fourth kingdom, in its latter phase – the phase we are now entering:

“After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns...

“Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet...

“Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

(Daniel 7:7, 19 and 23)

The politicians being appointed to senior positions in governments across the world at this time are being selected by occult practitioners who worship these ‘Princes’ or demons. There can be no doubt that the men and women selected for these positions embody the ideals of the coming world regime and, spiritually speaking, are in complete agreement with it. This ought to make one think. The darkness of the New World Order looks perfectly normal to these people. We should not be deceived by their broad smiles, their witticisms, their easy demeanor before the cameras, or their cultured manner. They are willing to serve the powerful demons that are set to wreak havoc across the earth, just as Daniel described.

The Program of Destruction is already under way

Their plans in many areas are already well under way. The geo-engineering and weather manipulation that is causing turmoil in many parts of the world, and will continue to do so, is produced by advanced technology. The patents for this, which have been around for decades, are being applied by rogue elements in the U.S. military and by other clandestine groups to create ‘climate change’. The science behind global warming is bogus, endorsed by scientists who receive handsome rewards to come up with data that feeds their phony climatic model. The world’s supply of agricultural produce is being gradually polluted by GMO counterfeits. It is doubtful whether any of the soya on the world market today is non-GMO. Other vital cereals and food stuffs are being drawn gradually into this corporately manipulated production cycle. High frequency electromagnetic energy is now endemic in our society, mostly via smart phone networks, and is known to contribute to the ever-increasing incidence of cancer in humans, including cancers which until recently were virtually unknown. This ubiquitous radiation is also known to have an adverse effect on plant life, animals, insects and birds. A German study published in a peer-reviewed scientific journal in October 2017 found a staggering 76% decline in total flying-insect biomass over a 27 year period in protected areas (See box). When scientists in other countries compared data, they found the rate of decline began to accelerate in 2011, which was just 4 years after the launch of the iPhone. The toxic burden imposed on human health by vaccines is well known, where large corporations lobby governments to make unsafe and untested vaccines mandatory for all infants and children. These corporations are a law unto themselves. They enjoy total immunity from prosecution and for decades have successfully suppressed data that would show how dangerously unsafe their products really are.

“Global declines in insects have sparked wide interest among scientists, politicians, and the general public. Loss of insect diversity and abundance is expected to provoke cascading effects on food webs and to jeopardize ecosystem services... we used a standardized protocol to measure total insect biomass using Malaise traps, deployed over 27 years in 63 nature protection areas in Germany... Our analysis estimates a seasonal decline of 76%, and mid-summer decline of 82% in flying insect biomass over the 27 years of study. We show that this decline is apparent regardless of habitat type, while changes in weather, land use, and habitat characteristics cannot explain this overall decline.”

– ***More than 75 percent decline over 27 years in total flying insect biomass in protected areas,***

by C A Hallmann *et al*, 18 October 2017.

CONCLUSION

From a purely human standpoint, this kind of destructiveness is difficult to understand. However, Daniel 7:23 puts everything in perspective when it says the fourth kingdom, the one that currently controls the nations, will “**devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.**”

The people in charge – the ultra-rich cabal who are running the show from their sprawling country houses, their spacious mansions and their exclusive penthouses – are working with Satan and his fallen demonic hoard to enslave mankind. We are in the midst of an immense spiritual conflict where dangerous supernatural forces are secretly extending a many-layered veil of deception over mankind. Satan is preparing to devour the whole earth, to tread it down and break it in pieces.

True believers should be able to reason clearly from chapter 7 of Daniel. Given the lateness of the hour, and having observed the prophetic signs as Jesus asked us to do, we should know that the Enemy has already put in place an advanced program of deception. We would also know from chapter 7 of Daniel that this program must contain the potential to unleash, when the time is right, a tidal wave of appalling destruction across the entire earth. Those who say otherwise are not thinking very seriously about the prophetic warnings contained in God’s Word.

We can see from this why so many false teachers are anxious to downplay Bible prophecy, to treat it as a set of allegories with no modern-day application, or to regard all prophecy as having already been fulfilled. So when people like Castor and Pollux step onto the world stage, their role in Satan's plan is seen only by a few.

**“Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not
been told you from the beginning? have ye not
understood from the foundations of the earth?
It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth,
**and the inhabitants thereof *are* as grasshoppers;
that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain,
and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:
That bringeth the princes to nothing;
he maketh the judges of the earth
as vanity.”****

- Isaiah 40:21-23

**Jeremy James
Ireland
July 31, 2019**

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

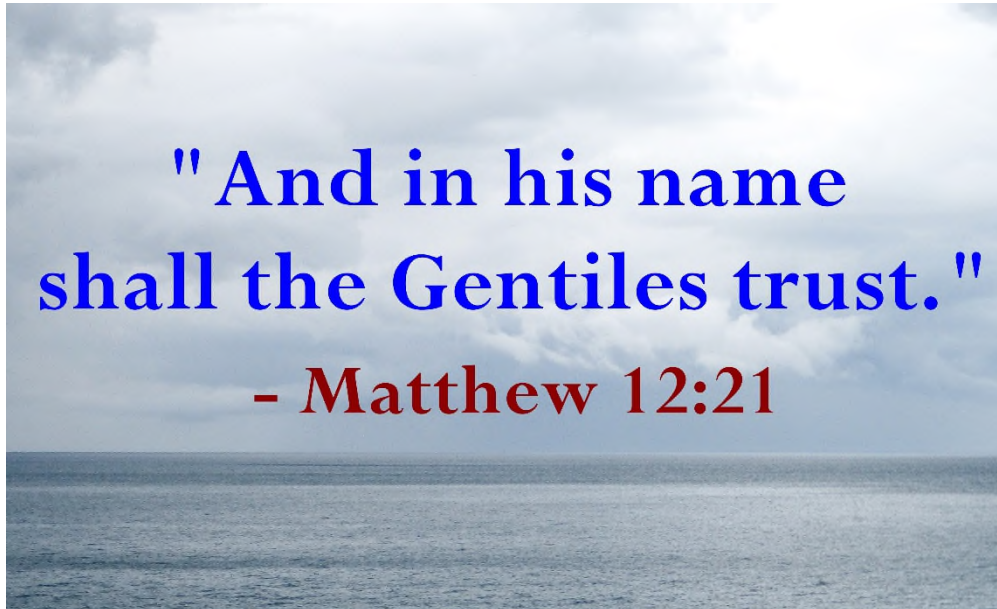
Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

His Name is Jesus

by Jeremy James



In a previous paper (#196) we drew attention to the unfortunate practice among many Christians today of referring to Jesus as 'Yeshua'. They are implying that it is in some sense superior to the name of 'Jesus' or more Biblically correct.

However, the New Testament never refers to Jesus by that name. The Bible is our only authority in this matter and it behoves us to stick as closely as we can to what it tells us.

Some have argued that, since Matthew 1:21 states **"...thou shalt call his name Jesus: for he shall save his people from their sins"**, that the name is identical with that of Joshua, whose name points to God as one's savior. But this is highly misleading since the name Joshua itself had two possible renderings in Hebrew, a long form – Yehoshua [Strong's H3091] – and a short form, Yeshua [Strong's H3442]. This contraction may have no spiritual significance when applied to a man, but it is of immeasurable importance when applied to the man-God, Jesus Christ of Nazareth.

Let's see why.

The name Yehoshua (Y^hôwshu'a) [Strong's H3091] is made up of two words, Jah (or Yah), meaning God, and Yasha, a verb meaning "saves". In combination they mean "God saves" (The relevant Strong numbers are H3068 and H3467, respectively).

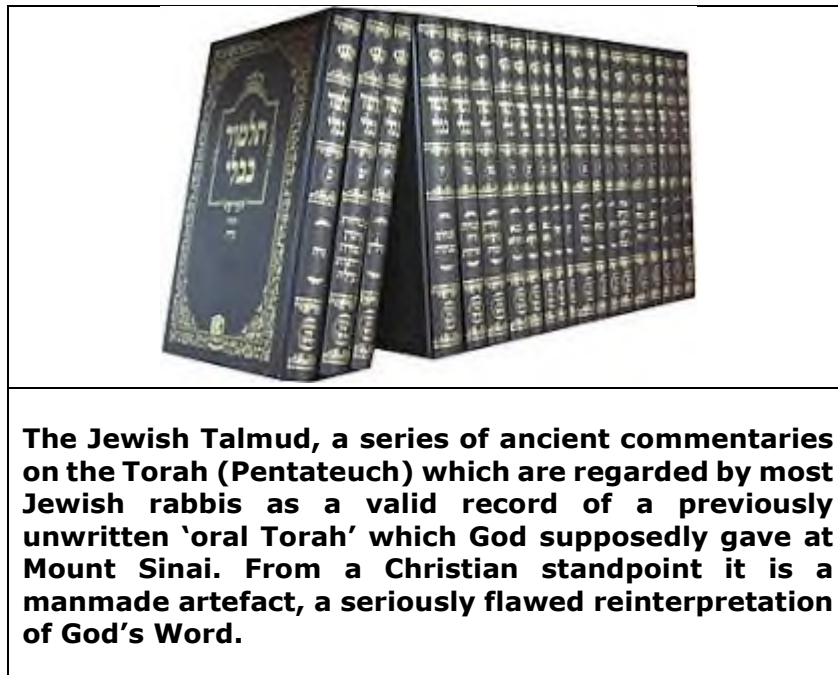
When used in its contracted form with reference to Joshua the son of Nun in Nehemiah 8:17, Yeshua [Strong's H3442] is substituted for Yehoshua in accordance with the linguistic conventions of the time. However this shortened form does not retain the sense implied by Matthew 1:21, namely that Jesus is the person about whom it can truly be said that "God saves." Yehoshua highlights the fact that Jesus is Yah, God incarnate. Yeshua does not. Matthew 1:21 is referring to H3091, not H3442.

Some will object that they mean essentially the same thing, but they don't. When applied to a man, they may be equivalent (though even this is not certain), but not when they are applied to Jesus, the living God-man. He must have the word Jah (or Yah) in his name in accordance with Matthew 1:21. Thus Christians who refer to Jesus as Yeshua are mistaken. If they are to use the Hebrew form of his name – even though the Hebrew form is not used anywhere in the New Testament – then they should use Yehoshua or, more correctly YahHoshua.

Jewish politics

Why is this important?

Despite what many may think, this is a political issue. The Talmudic Jews, who base their understanding and interpretation of recorded Scripture on their 'oral' teaching, known as the Talmud, are determined to erase all reference to the divinity of Jesus. It helps them enormously if Christians can be induced to replace the name of Jesus with something else, and it serves their purpose even more if that replacement approximates to the name given to Jesus in the Talmud.



The Babylonian Jews do not want the name of God – Jah or Yahweh – associated in any way with the historical person we know as Jesus of Nazareth. According to Wikipedia, “In references to Jesus in the Talmud, where the name occurs, it is rendered Yeshu [instead of Jehoshua], which is a name reserved in Aramaic and Hebrew literature from the early medieval period until today, solely for Jesus of Nazareth, not for other Joshuas.” <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yeshua>

There is little difference between Yeshua and the Talmudic variant, Yeshu. The last letter is dropped. Yeshu is supposedly the Aramaic vocalization (but not the spelling) of the Hebrew name Yeshua. The same *Wikipedia* article notes that “A tradition states that the shortening to Yeshu relates to the Y-SH-U of the *yimach shemo* – ‘may his name be obliterated.’”

Another *Wikipedia* article explains the meaning of the term *yimach shemo*:

“The Hebrew phrase ***yimakh shemo*** יִמַּח שְׁמוֹ – "May his name be obliterated" – is a curse placed after the name of particular enemies of the Jewish people. A variant is *yimakh shemo ve zikhro* יִמַּח שְׁמוֹ וְזִכְרוֹ "Obliterate his name and his memory." *Yimakh shemo* is one of the strongest curses in the Hebrew language

Why on earth would anyone want to popularize an epithet for Christ, at the insistence of Jewish scholars, which by their own admission is a thinly disguised curse?

Christians are being deceived


Every time a Christian uses the name Yeshua instead of Jesus, he is allowing himself to be duped in the following ways:

- (a) The name of Jesus is downgraded. Those who continue to use the name of Jesus are made to feel they are in error or that their understanding of Scripture is deficient.
- (b) Non-believers, those who have yet to come to Christ, are confused by this strange departure from the name of Jesus, a name which they have long understood to refer to a specific historical person. If Christianity is about Jesus Christ, then who is Yeshua? Has Christianity changed? Is it now allied in some way with Judaism?
- (c) The enemies of Christianity have the sinister satisfaction of getting unwary Christians to use a name for Jesus which is very similar to the one used by Talmudists to curse Jesus.

- (d) The Judaization of Christianity – which aims to restate essential Christian doctrines in strictly Judaic terms – is greatly helped by the perception that the great Christian teachers of the past didn't even know the correct name for the Messiah. It took Jewish scholarship to get us back on track and see who Jesus really is.
- (e) They are failing to follow the plain teaching of the New Testament where Jesus is known as Jesus. As we stated in our earlier paper (#196): "The apostle Paul never referred to him by the name Yeshua. Neither did the Apostle Peter, nor the Apostle John, nor any other New Testament author. The name Jesus (*Iēsous in Greek*) occurs 983 times in the New Testament, the name 'Yeshua' never. It takes an acutely arrogant person to insist that 'Yeshua' is the 'real' name of our Savior and 'Jesus' or *Iēsous* is in some way inferior."
- (f) By using the name Yeshua instead of Jesus, they are opening the door to other Jewish innovations, such as the wearing of a special shawl during prayer. They feel obliged to reinterpret the Word of God through 'Jewish eyes' and are inclined to treat Jewish converts to Christianity as more spiritually qualified to expound the Old Testament. They even believe these people are able to shed light on the real meaning of the New Testament.



Influential pastor John Hagee preaching on the prayer shawl or tallit in 2014. He began by saying, "I hold in my hand a mystery whose meaning has been lost to Christians for two thousand years. This prayer shawl was designed by God Himself."

 <p><i>Tallit advertised on Pastor Hagee's website.</i></p>	<p>“This exquisite prayer shawl, or tallit, is made especially for Hagee Ministries in Israel. It is made out of 100% cotton and is almost 6’ in length. While the background is a beautiful shade of ivory, the stripes throughout are brilliant shades of royal blue outlined by golden thread.</p> <p>“The word tallit is taken from the Aramaic word for cover, but literally means cloak or sheet. If you have listened to Pastor Hagee’s teachings, you know that the name of God is literally woven into the tzitzit, or fringes on the edges of this sacred garment. Today, the men of the synagogue wear this when they worship in order to show respect for God. In orthodox circles, the groom is presented a special tallit on the day of his wedding, while others are given as gifts to remember special occasions.”</p>
--	--

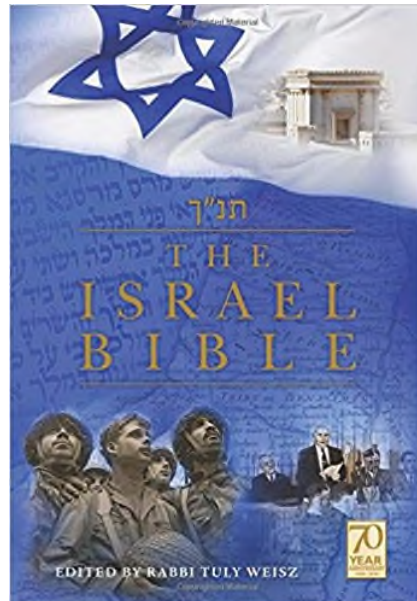
The so-called ‘Israel Bible’

We have today a glaring example of this insanity. The so-called ***Israel Bible*** was published in hardcover in June, 2018. Seemingly it has become a bestseller amongst Christians. Why has it done so? The New Testament is missing, so why is it called a Bible?

This book is deliberately designed to offer a breathless celebration of the state of Israel, to hold it aloft as the triumphant culmination of Bible prophecy and the hope of all mankind. This is nothing but idolatry, where a nation replaces the Son of God.

The blurb on Amazon states:

“The Israel Bible is the world's first Bible centered around the Land of Israel, the People of Israel, and the dynamic relationship between them. Designed for both Jewish and non-Jewish readers alike, The Israel Bible offers a unique commentary that seeks to explain God's focus on the Land of Israel alongside the original Hebrew text and the New Jewish Publication Society translation... there is also an ever-expanding movement of biblical Zionists who stand alongside the nation of Israel as an expression of their commitment to God's eternal word. As we seek to understand the clash between these two conflicting ideologies, while seeking to make sense of the modern world's great interest in Israel, the need for The Israel Bible has never been so timely or important.”



Christians are increasingly being lured into a fawning admiration for the state of Israel, as though its existence marked the dawn of a wonderful new era for mankind. They forget that the Word of God places Israel at the center of a horrifying conflagration which will bring the world to the brink of annihilation. This book is really intended to support the goals of the New World Order, where the New Testament is rejected, where all who believe in Jesus as the Messiah are purged from the earth, and where the ruling echelon of Talmudic Kabbalists govern the world from their capital in Jerusalem.

The Amazon blurb tries to make this prospect appear as though it is endorsed by the Word of God! The so-called *Israel Bible* is not a Bible. At most it is a compilation of Old Testament texts and related commentary skewed as far as possible from any interpretation that might admit the validity of Christianity.

This book is dangerously misleading

This book is dangerously misleading in so far as it purports to present God's will for Israel. There are two reasons why it is in direct violation of Scripture when it makes this claim.

Firstly, His Word must be taken in its totality if it is to be properly understood. The omission of the New Testament should be seen by Christians as a hideous, mindboggling defect in a work that claims to interpret Bible prophecy correctly! By omitting a huge part of God's prophetic message in relation to Israel, it fails utterly to comprehend the true nature of what lies ahead. It also fails to interpret accurately the prophetic elements in the Old Testament regarding the future of Israel or to present a Biblically correct interpretation of its history since the time of Herod the Great as foretold in Scripture.

Secondly, Scripture can only be interpreted as God intended by those who believe in Him and in His Son:

“But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.”

- 1 Corinthians 2:14

The Jews don't understand their own Scripture because they reject the living God. Jesus reminded them of this tragic reality when he said to the Pharisees:

“Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye trust. For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?” - John 5:45-47

The Jewish leadership today, comprising the Sanhedrin and a vaunted assortment of Talmudists and Kabbalists, do not worship the LORD God of the Bible. They did not believe the writings of Moses during the time of Jesus, and they continue today in their unbelief. So when a Christian looks to these people to gain a 'better' understanding of God's Word, he is greatly deceived.

"Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him does this man stand here before you whole."

- Acts 4:10

Israel today

Israel today – the Jewish people and the land of Israel – is under God’s judgment. The sovereign state of Israel has been legally established and is fully entitled to exercise and defend its sovereignty. As Christians, however, we must recognize that her people are under *both* the protection *and* the judgment of God. We know that the surviving remnant among them will one day accept their Messiah, Jesus of Nazareth, and will grieve bitterly over their failure to receive him during his first advent. A substantial number, alas, will continue to reject him and will be judged accordingly. As Jesus said, many of these Jews will accept the Antichrist: **“I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.” (John 5:43)**

The ruling Jewish elite despise this doctrine and want it suppressed. There are strong indications that they will in future describe it as antagonistic, offensive and antisemitic. Some of their agents are already doing so.

The Jerusalem Post

The following article, by Rabbi Shmuley Boteach, appeared last week in the **Jerusalem Post**, August 5, 2019: **No Holds Barred: Is the New Testament Antisemitic?** The author argued that the New Testament is antisemitic, that it fosters hostility toward Judaism, that it has been responsible for the persecution and murder of Jews down the centuries, and that the relevant verses should be “formally repudiated.”



He cites Norman Beck, a Lutheran professor of theology, who identified 450 verses in Matthew, Mark, Luke and Acts which in his opinion were antisemitic:

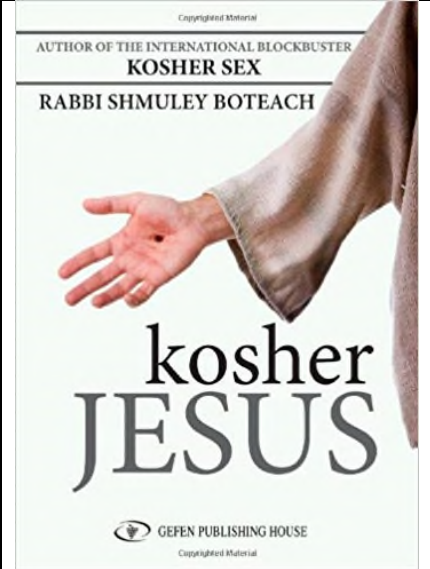
“Jews are referred to as vipers and poisonous snakes, hard-hearted and hypocrites, thieves and robbers, and the blind guiding the blind. We are told that they reject the commandments, reject God’s purpose, and plotted on multiple occasions to kill Jesus, which the New Testament says they eventually did...The Jews in Christian scripture represent in reality and in metaphor the shadows in the contrast between good and evil.” (Boteach)

Interpolations supposedly made to the New Testament

The rabbi argued that many of these verses were later interpolations intended to vilify the Jews and Judaism and were not part of the original manuscripts. He noted that the Roman Catholic Church formally adopted the same position in 1985. The document he had in mind, seemingly, was *Notes on the Correct Way to Present Jews and Judaism in Preaching and Catechesis in the Roman Catholic Church* (June 24, 1985), issued by the Vatican Commission for Religious Relations with the Jews – see Appendix A attached. He notes that the following statement was “amazingly” included in the Vatican document: “Some [New Testament] references hostile or less than favorable to Jews have their historical context in conflicts between the nascent Church and the Jewish community.” He then went on to say:

“It might not seem significant, but the Vatican’s statement [of June 24, 1985] found all of the New Testament’s antisemitic verses to be late elaborations and not original truths. They essentially admitted that many of these verses were read into the story long after the death of Jesus and therefore are entirely irrelevant to the original and the modern Christian faiths.”

The Vatican document does not appear to support this assertion by Rabbi Boteach. While it alleges that some of the supposedly antisemitic verses in the New Testament were later interpolations, it stops short of claiming that *all* of them were. True Christians, on the other hand, reject entirely the hypothesis that any verse in the New Testament was later interpolated for this or any other purpose.

	<p>In his book, <i>Kosher Jesus</i>, published in 2012, Rabbi Boteach portrayed Jesus as a Pharisaic rabbi and political activist. This, in his opinion, was the “real” Jesus:</p> <p>“<i>Kosher Jesus</i> is a project of more than six years research and writing. The book seeks to offer to Jews and Christians the real story of Jesus, a wholly observant, Pharisaic Rabbi who fought Roman paganism and oppression and was killed for it.”</p>
---	--

The Rabbi’s demands

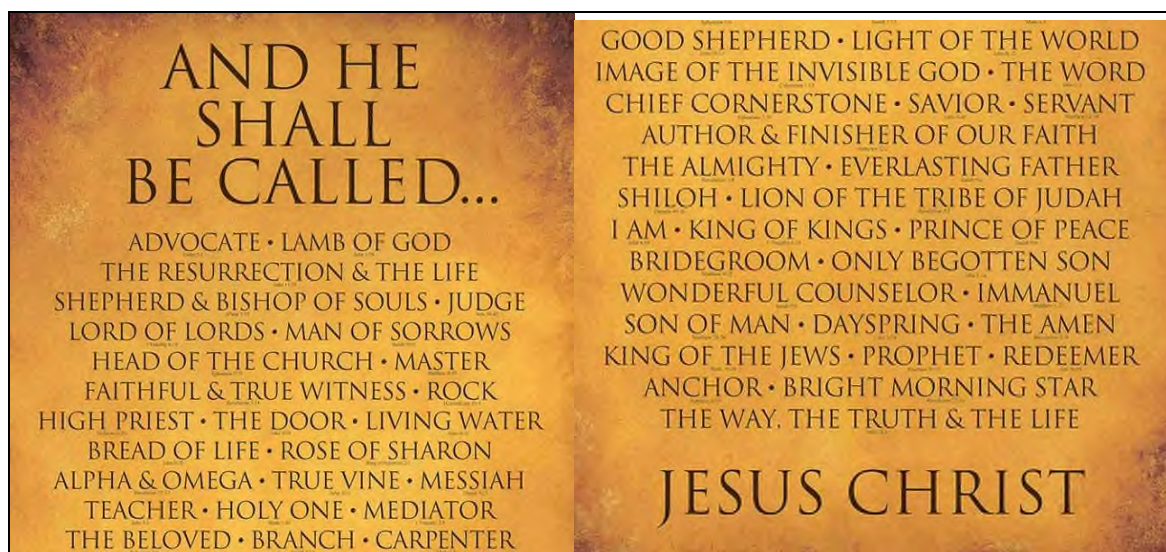
Boteach concludes his diatribe by demanding that all of the supposedly antisemitic verses in the New Testament be “formally repudiated and... re-interpreted clearly, securely and anew.”

He believes that many Evangelical Christian churches are already taking this approach. If they weren't, he claims, they would not be supporting the state of Israel with the commitment and solidarity shown to date:

“They are reinterpreting New Testament verses in their more realistic light, either as later interpolations added to distance Christianity from Judaism and Jesus from the Jewish people, or that the Jews in the time of Christ were mostly righteous except for a few bad apples.”

He then makes a statement which cuts right to the heart of the matter:

“In Judaism, the Torah, or written law, cannot exist without the Talmud, the oral law. Both were given at Sinai. In our faith, we've been taught that the “Torah is not in the heavens” but is here on Earth in the interpretation of authorized Jewish scholars who trace the tradition in an unbroken chain back to Moses. It's a key Jewish concept, not only because it involves man as God's partner in the understanding of Judaism but also because it makes the interpretation of faith man's distinct moral responsibility.”



By making this claim, he is asserting that Christians have only part of God's Word and that without the Talmud (“the oral law”) they are incapable of interpreting the written Word correctly. He is also asserting that man himself is “God's partner” in deciding how Judaism – the truth given to man by God – ought to be interpreted. Only the Jews can do this. In matters of religion, Gentiles must accept as true whatever “authorized Jewish scholars” declare to be true. In effect he is contending that Christianity is an illegitimate religion, not only because it teaches that Jesus of Nazareth is the Messiah, but because it is grounded in a seriously flawed interpretation of the Old Testament.

A phony rebuttal

In a rebuttal in the same newspaper two days later (*The Jerusalem Post*, August 7, 2019), Dr Michael Brown failed to deal with the real issues. He was content merely to state that the New Testament contained many unflattering facts about Judaism which could also be found in mainstream Jewish writings.

Why would Dr Brown, a Jewish convert to Christianity, give such a lame defense of the New Testament? Interestingly, he has already ‘debated’ Rabbi Boteach dozens of times in public forums, raising the profile of his adversary in the process and lending credibility to his patently anti-Christian opinions. Their road-show is one of many tools that the Enemy is using to spread confusion among Christians, undermine confidence in the sufficiency and infallibility of God’s Word, and build a ‘bridge’ between true Christianity and Talmudic Judaism.

Jewish pressure worldwide to censor the New Testament

There is growing pressure from within the Jewish community worldwide to do what Rabbi Boteach is advocating, namely to amend, qualify, ‘reinterpret’, or delete verses in the New Testament which seem, from their perspective, to promote antisemitic attitudes. Several academic works have been devoted to this question. This pressure is now being channeled into forums that are calling for active intervention. For example, the European Jewish Congress held a conference in Vienna in February, 2018, here it called for the introduction of a number of measures that will restrict the way Christians can discuss and teach the New Testament. In its report, *A Catalogue of Policies to Combat Antisemitism*, the conference recommended the following:

1.1.2 Holy Writ such as the New Testament ... need to be scrutinized for antisemitic contents.

1.1.3 In Holy Scriptures, divine messages are always communicated through human beings. God’s revelation is thus marred by human fallibility. Beginning with the New Testament, divine revelation expresses itself in Christian holy texts that also express a form of hatred... Translations of the New Testament... need marginal glosses, and introductions that emphasize continuity with Jewish heritage... and warn readers about antisemitic passages in them.

By calmly accusing the New Testament of promoting antisemitism, “a form of hatred” directed at the Jewish people, the European Jewish Congress is saying that the New Testament is not the inspired Word of God and that its contents should be vetted by qualified Jews to determine which parts may need to be excised or suppressed to satisfy Jewish sensibilities.

CONCLUSION

We are at a major crossroads in Christianity. Those who stand with Jesus, who uphold both his name and his Word, are increasingly being asked, in a not-so-subtle way, to downplay his divinity, to elevate his humanity, to question his message, to interpret his mission in political terms, to portray him as a Pharisaic rabbi, and to submit themselves to a system of Bible interpretation that is intensely hostile to the doctrine of the Holy Trinity.

All the indications are that this will continue and that it will get worse – much worse. It may shortly be illegal in many countries to preach from the King James Bible. Shops may be fined for selling it and publishers may be fined for printing it. Any statement that might help to convict the non-believer of his need for a Savior will be construed as hate speech. The aggrieved will claim that it gives offense – as it must!

On the one hand, Christians risk prosecution if they condemn the sin of sodomy or if they highlight the great harm being done to society by sexual perversion and ‘gay marriage’. On the other hand they now risk being accused of antisemitism if they cite any of the passages in the New Testament which certain Jews may find offensive.

Pastors who fail to condemn this wickedness have departed from the faith. Believers who continue to listen to such preachers are being drawn into the great web of darkness that Satan has spread across the earth. The Gospel will never be shared by such people. In fact it won’t even be defended by them.

To our readers we say, Get ready.

Jeremy James
Ireland
August 14, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

The growing reconciliation between the Roman Catholic Church and Judaism

In June 1985, the Catholic Church issued a detailed statement on the way Jews and Judaism should be represented in church homilies. The document was called *Notes on the Correct Way to Present Jews and Judaism in Preaching and Catechesis in the Roman Catholic Church* (June 24, 1985), issued by the Vatican Commission for Religious Relations with the Jews. It was intended to express the official attitude of the modern Catholic Church towards Jews and Judaism and to be conciliatory in both tone and content. Its stature was enhanced, and its real purpose underlined, by the appointment of the ultra-ecumenical Cardinal Johannes Willebrands as its president.

In Section IV, *The Jews in the New Testament*, the document includes a truly bizarre paragraph which denies both the spiritual inspiration and the textual integrity of the New Testament:

“**A)** The Gospels are the outcome of long and complicated editorial work. The dogmatic constitution *Dei Verbum*, following the Pontifical Biblical Commission's Instruction *Sancta Mater Ecclesia*, distinguished three stages: "The sacred authors wrote the four Gospels, selecting some things from the many which had been handed on by word of mouth or in writing, reducing some of them to a synthesis, explicating some things in view of the situation of their Churches, and preserving the form of proclamation, but always in such fashion that they told us the honest truth about Jesus" (no. 19). Hence, it cannot be ruled out that some references hostile or less than favorable to the Jews have their historical context in conflicts between the nascent Church and the Jewish community. Certain controversies reflect Christian-Jewish relations long after the time of Jesus. To establish this is of capital importance if we wish to bring out the meaning of certain Gospel texts for the Christians of today. All this should be taken into account when preparing catechesis and homilies for the last weeks of Lent and Holy Week (Guidelines, II, *Sussidi per l'ecumenismo nella diocesi di Roma*, 1982, 144b).”

The War on Meat: A Sign of the End Time

by Jeremy James



Many Christians are failing to do as the Lord has asked and study the signs of the End Time: **“And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.” (Luke 21:28)**

The Apostle Paul added many details to the End Time prophecies given by Jesus. One of these related to dietary laws:

“Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. (1 Timothy 4:1-3)

The Greek word for “meats” in the above passage is *brōma* (Strong’s G1033), meaning food, in particular food as it pertains to the Jewish ceremonial laws. Strong defines it as “food (literally or figuratively), especially (ceremonially) articles allowed or forbidden by the Jewish law:—meat, victuals.” Since the vast majority of the Jewish dietary laws pertained to meat or animal flesh, we can infer that Paul is speaking about End Time laws that will impose a prohibition on the consumption of meat.

Forbidding to marry

Before we discuss the emerging fulfilment of the meat-ban prophecy, we should note that the prophecy relating to marriage has already been fulfilled (“**Forbidding to marry...**” - **1 Timothy 4:3**). In any country where “gay marriage” has been legalized, marriage in the Biblical sense has been abolished. If a marriage between a man and a woman is now legally equivalent to a ‘marriage’ between two men, then the former have been denied the right to marry as God intended. The laws of the land effectively prohibit Biblical marriage by turning marriage itself into a perverse relationship.

If we are now at the point in history where marriage is forbidden in western societies – formerly known as Christendom – then we are entering the era of advanced moral decay that Paul foretold.



Before the Flood

In the period of time before the Flood, man did not eat animal flesh. Livestock would have been bred mainly for milk, wool, leather, sinew, and horn, and for ploughing, milling and draught work, but not for human consumption. They would also have been bred by Abel, Seth and their successors for animal sacrifice.

This period, from Adam to Noah, lasted about 1650 years (Methuselah, among others, would have known both Adam and Noah). Immediately after the Flood, when the human community was starting all over again with only eight individuals, the LORD gave Noah several messages with information intended for later generations. Given the occasion when these messages were given – immediately after the most calamitous event in history – they must have related to questions of particular importance for the future well-being of humanity.

Chapters 8 and 9 of Genesis

In chapters 8 and 9 of Genesis we learn that: (a) man and woman were to procreate and fill the earth; (b) while the earth remains it will always have the natural cycles we know as seedtime and harvest, heat and cold, summer and winter, and day and night; (c) the ground will never again be cursed as it was in the Flood; (d) God will never again smite every living thing; (e) man can now eat meat or animal flesh, just as he had hitherto eaten grains, fruit, nuts, tubers and vegetation; (f) man could not eat the life blood of an animal (i.e. the blood which would flow freely from the animal after it had been slaughtered); and (g) a man who unlawfully kills another man must pay with his life.

The Rainbow

In addition to this, the LORD did something of great significance. He gave a perpetual sign of His unconditional commitment to the promises at (c) and (d) above. Remarkably, He even extended His covenant to the animal kingdom:

“And God said, This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations: I do set my bow [rainbow] in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.” (Genesis 9:12-13)

The sight of the rainbow is not only a gracious token of His mercy toward all creation but a shared moment, in a sense, between God and man. Genesis tells us that, every time we gaze at a rainbow and reflect on its meaning, the LORD Himself is looking down at it and “remembering” His promise:

**“And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth.”
(Genesis 9:16)**



Lest man forget the blessed message of the rainbow and the promise that God made to continually “remember” the rainbow, the Word of God refers to it twice in the Book of Revelation and once in Ezekiel. In every instance it points directly to the power and sovereignty of God. In the Book of Revelation we are told that the throne of God is surrounded by a rainbow –

“And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.” (Revelation 4:3)

The Greek word for ‘rainbow’ in the Book of Revelation is *iris* (Strong’s G6243). The reference to an “emerald” in this verse would suggest that, in this instance, the green component of the rainbow has a special significance.

The prophet Ezekiel also compared “the glory of the LORD” to the rainbow:

“As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.” (Ezekiel 1:28)

The other reference in the Book of Revelation relates directly to Christ himself:

**“And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:”
(Revelation 10:1)**

As Matthew Poole (b.1624) said, “the most and best interpreters understand by this angel, Christ”. There are several reasons why the angel in this instance is Christ himself, the Second Person of the Holy Trinity:

- (a) He came down from heaven “**clothed with a cloud**” (10:1). The word “cloud” in this context depicts the glory of God (See Numbers 11:25 and Luke 21:27).
- (b) His face was “**as it were the sun**” (10:1). Compare with Matthew 17:2: “**And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun...**”
- (c) His feet were “**as pillars of fire**” (10:1). This is also said of Christ in Revelation 1:15 – “**And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace...**”
- (d) He claimed dominion over the earth (10:2)

- (e) His voice was like the roaring of a lion (10:3), as befits the Lion of Judah.
- (f) Seven thunders spoke in and through his voice (10:3-4)
- (g) John was not permitted to record what the seven thunders uttered (10:4)

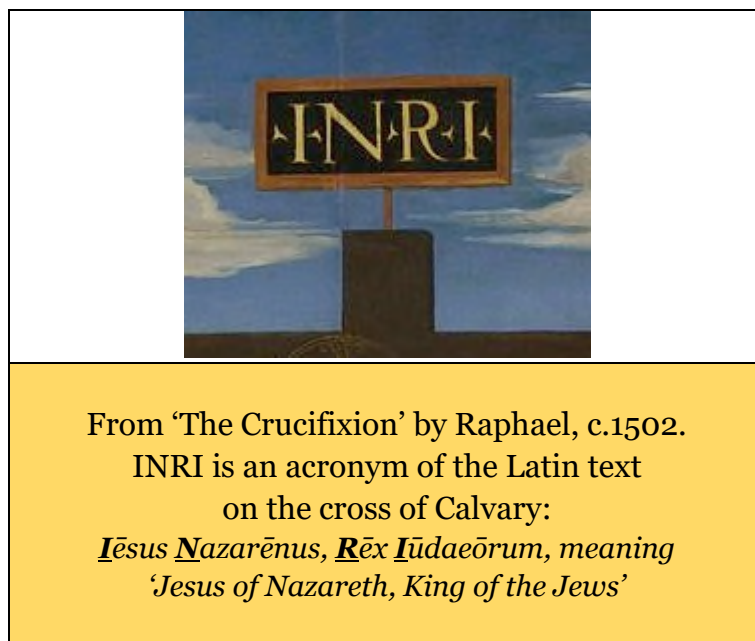
Thus a rainbow surrounded the throne of God in Revelation 4:3 and rested like a crown on the head of Christ in Revelation 10:1. It was also compared in appearance to the glory of the LORD by Ezekiel. Even though it is an earthly phenomenon, the rainbow has clearly been granted a place of great honor in God's Word.

After the Flood

The seven propositions or promises in chapters 8 and 9 of Genesis, cited above, should be seen as a plan. They are inter-related. Most importantly, they were given by God in His mercy. There was no reason why any life should have survived the Flood. It was a fair and just judgment on a world utterly corrupted by sin, pride, violence and rebellion.

The re-population of the earth after the Flood is a miracle of astounding proportions. The God of all creation went to extreme lengths to preserve man from the righteous consequences of his own wickedness. This was entirely a work of grace and mercy, a work made possible through an historical event which had yet to occur.

The rainbow speaks of Calvary – of Christ and his mercy – and that's why Satan hates it so much. What could be more pleasing to him than to associate this wonderful token of God's everlasting mercy with the lust and pride of sodomy. In place of INRI, an acronym used in early Christian iconography, he has inserted LGBT. This mockery is aimed not only at Bible-believing Christians, but at God Himself. The children of Nimrod continue to clench their fists in defiance at God's authority.



When Nimrod built his tower he wanted to establish a massive counter-sign of his own. It was seemingly intended to survive another Flood. Through this rebellious act he was rejecting, if not mocking, the covenant mercy of God and His promise not to flood the earth a second time. In a sense his tower would rise above the rainbow and serve as an alternative sign or token to mankind, a proud declaration of man's independence from God.



The Illuminati program to impose a New World Order on mankind is designed in the main to repudiate the messages communicated by God after the Flood. It is a rejection of His plan of redemption, to the extent that His plan was prefigured in the mercy of the Rainbow Covenant.

The End Time Rebellion

Given the way their program is unfolding, we can detect a burning desire in all that they are doing to overturn or reject all seven of God's propositions and promises:

(a) man and woman are to multiply and fill the earth

The Illuminati are separating sexual activity from procreation. Men and women will be sterilized by various chemical means ("pharmakeia") and offspring produced by the implantation of surrogates under controlled conditions. The distinction between male and female is being eliminated through the wicked philosophy known as gender fluidity. Transgenderism and sodomy are being normalized. The subjugated population will be confined to cities and highly regulated zones of habitation. Most of the landmass of the earth will be retained for the exclusive use of the ruling elite.

(b) while the earth remains it will always have the natural cycles we know as seedtime and harvest, heat and cold, summer and winter, and day and night

By means of powerful weather control technology, the cycles of the seasons as we know them are being disrupted. The natural order that has existed since the Ark came to rest on Mount Ararat is being turned upside down. GMO technology is taking control of the traditional agricultural cycle of seedtime and harvest, while artificially created periods of drought and prolonged bouts of torrential rain, along with extremes of temperature, are disrupting the natural cycles of heat and cold, summer and winter, seedtime and harvest.

So far, day and night as we know them have remained unharmed, but this natural pattern will likely be tested in due course, possibly by installing massive solar reflectors in the sky.

(c) the ground will never again be cursed as it was in the Flood

The corporate giants are producing so many potent chemicals and pollutants that selected parts of the earth can easily be cursed by clandestine means. Chemical and biological weapons have been stockpiled by the military for future use. The Illuminati are prepared to inflict as much damage on the earth as they deem necessary to triumph over the masses and enslave those who are left.

(d) God will never again smite every living thing

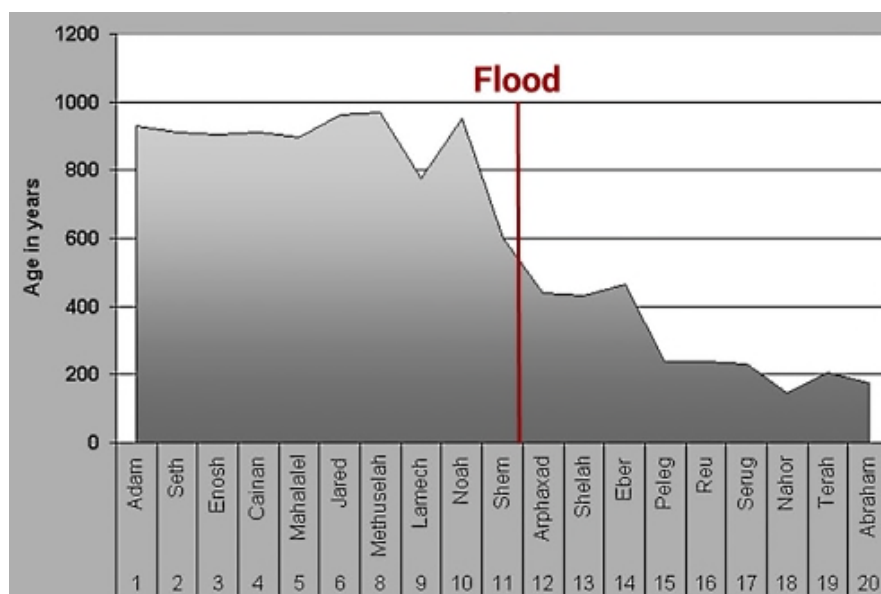
The Children of Wickedness have long used perpetual war to devastate nations. Famine, malnutrition and abortion (“a human right”) continue to exact a heavy toll. They have not yet smitten every living thing but through advanced technology and modern weaponry they now have the means to do so.

(e) man can now eat meat or animal flesh, just as he had hitherto eaten grains, fruit, nuts, tubers and vegetation

The New World Order is using the hoax known as global warming to impose a prohibition on meat eating. We are already seeing evidence of their intentions in this area. [We will return to this topic below.]

Why would God include on His precious list of seven items the right to eat meat?

Since the average lifespan of man was significantly shorter after the Flood, we may infer that living conditions on the earth in the wake of this great catastrophe must have disimproved to some degree. Perhaps the nutritional value of a vegetarian diet would no longer suffice to maintain optimal health among the general population? Since meat contains a high concentration of valuable nutrients, including life-sustaining proteins and enzymes that are not found elsewhere in nature, its addition to our diet must have been essential for our well-being.



It is notable, too, that when the Gentiles were about to be admitted to the church, the apostle Peter was given a dream in which every kind of animal was placed before him and he was instructed by God to “kill and eat” – “And **there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill, and eat.**” (**Acts 10:13**) The vision was designed to show Peter that what God had cleansed through the cross was no longer under condemnation. There were many possible ways of conveying this message in a vision, but God chose one based on meat eating. If nothing else it told the world that the eating of meat was both perfectly acceptable in His sight and spiritually beneficial.

We also know for certain that Christ ate meat while on earth. How else could he have observed the Passover during his childhood and adult years? Furthermore, the pre-Incarnate Christ was given a meal of freshly prepared meat by Abraham in the plain of Mamre (Genesis 18).



The plain of Mamre today.

The Temple sacrifices involved the slaughter of an animal and the eating of portions thereafter, both by the priests and by the celebrants.

In light of these powerful Scriptural endorsements, we can see why Satan is keen to restrict, if not eliminate, the eating of meat. He knows it will weaken us both physically and mentally and make fallen man even easier to control.

(f) man could not eat the life blood of an animal (i.e. the blood which would flow freely from the animal after it had been slaughtered)

The consumption of both animal and human blood is common among occult groups and pagan societies. They engage in this practise to blaspheme God and win favor with Baal. The pharmaceutical industry is using the flesh of aborted children to manufacture certain vaccines and inject them into humans. This is being done in gross violation of the prohibition established by God. However we have not seen as yet any attempt by the NWO to claim that certain health benefits can accrue from adding animal blood or blood products to the human diet. This is probably scheduled for a later stage in their program.

(g) a man who unlawfully kills another man must pay with his life

As we have shown in earlier papers, this law has been broken in any western society that has abolished the death penalty. It is now common practice to provide a long and dignified existence to a man who has sadistically ended the life of another person. What is more, the substantial cost involved is borne by the taxpayer (which includes the family of the victim). This is all intended to be immensely offensive to our Creator.

The World Health Organization

The war on meat is being led by the World Health Organization, a subsidiary of the UN. In 2015 it published a major report in which it claimed that the consumption of red meat was a “probable” cause of cancer, while the consumption of processed meat was deemed a definite cause. Its 516-page monograph, ***Red Meat and Processed Meat***, was prepared by its Working Group on the Evaluation of Carcinogenic Risks to Humans, with co-funding from the European Union.



The occult logo of the World Health Organization.

Note the serpent coiled around the tree. He is still doing his deadly work today. Note also the map of the flat, stationary earth.

The meaning of the branches on either side is revealed in the following verse from Ezekiel:

“Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? Is it a light thing to the house of Judah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose.” – Ezekiel 8:17

In its report the term “red meat” referred to unprocessed mammalian muscle meat such as beef, pork and lamb, while “processed meat” was any meat that had been salted, cured, fermented, smoked or otherwise modified to enhance flavor or prolong shelf-life. The latter could include meat products like salami, sausage, corned beef, frankfurter, and liver paté. The working group comprised 22 scientists from ten countries who evaluated over 800 studies. The cancers allegedly identified were mainly colorectal, stomach, prostate and pancreatic, while regular consumption of meat products was also described as a risk factor for diabetes and cardiovascular disease.

According to the report, one only needed to consume 50g of meat a day to run an elevated risk of developing cancer. This would barely make a small beefburger – a quarter-pounder contains about 112 grams of beef.

People have safely consumed red meat for centuries, as well as salted and fermented meat, without any proven risk to their health. So exactly what level of “risk” (or additional risk) is the World Health Organization talking about? Unbelievably the report does not tell us! It simply says that we “probably” have a higher risk of contracting cancer if we consume red meat. As the authors state in their conclusions: “There is *limited evidence* in humans for the carcinogenicity of the consumption of red meat” (6.1) [emphasis in the original].

The serpent could hardly have said it better.



No proven correlation

In studies of human health, scientists normally seek to establish a strong positive correlation, if not a causal connection, between a substance and a verifiable health condition by testing laboratory animals. If there is ANY correlation between meat-eating and an adverse health outcome then it should be a fairly straightforward task to demonstrate the fact under controlled laboratory conditions. What did the report find? Having examined the relevant studies it stated: “There is *inadequate evidence* in experimental animals for the carcinogenicity of the consumption of red meat [and processed meat]” (6.2)

In the world of science, the term “inadequate evidence” is a euphemism for “we were unable to prove our hypothesis.” And that means they found nothing of value. However, in this instance, the Working Group saw fit to exaggerate the findings of a handful of studies (among the 800 or so that they examined), to ignore all the evidence which showed that there was no causal connection, and conclude that red meat is “probably carcinogenic to humans” (6.4).

The big corporations get the ‘scientific’ results they want

This was a purely political outcome. It had nothing to do with genuine science and had no rational basis. Any fair reading of the evidence in the report would have to conclude that meat-eating posed no risk to human health.

The branch of the World Health Organization which examines substances and processes which may be carcinogenic to humans, known as the IARC [International Agency for Research on Cancer], is the same agency which in 2014 published a positive report on the use of HPV vaccines which took no account of safety concerns. In another report (in 2013), on non-ionizing radiation, it concluded that “there is *limited evidence* in humans for the carcinogenicity of radiofrequency radiation” [emphasis in the original], thereby clearing the way for the implementation worldwide of 5G.

In both cases the giant, money-hungry corporations got the results they were looking for. They have shown in the past that they will engage in all kinds of scientific chicanery to win approval for their products and will trample over the most basic principles of scientific integrity to do so. Many highly qualified scientists, however, with no ties to the industries concerned, have stated, on the basis of well-founded scientific studies, that both the HPV vaccine and the use of 5G technology in smart phones are certain to prove harmful to human health.



Synthetic substitutes

The assault on red meat should be seen in this light, where political and commercial considerations far outweigh scientific objectivity. Alternatives to red meat or “meat protein” are continually being developed with a view to marketing synthetic varieties. This will be immensely profitable for the corporations that will end up producing these artificial substitutes. It will also pass control of a vital component of human nutrition into the hands of a small band of industrialists. This elite group will be able to decide the composition of these new food substitutes, as well as their availability, price and distribution. Should they decide at some future date to reduce or change their nutritional content, they could do so with impunity.

If the big corporations have their way in this matter and ban red meat, they will have acquired yet another powerful tool of social control, one that could be used later as a weapon to subjugate the masses.

We find here the three characteristic marks of largescale Illuminati programs – greatly increased profit, greatly increased control, and a blasphemous contempt for the order established by God. Bear in mind, it will also destroy the dairy industry, since meat and milk production go hand in hand. The agricultural bedrock of civilization will be torn apart by this sinister initiative, with millions of workers losing their jobs and vast tracts of premium land passing from private ownership into the hands of multinational corporations.

When similar schemes were tried in Marxist China and the Soviet Union, millions died of starvation. Since the same infernal spirit is now on the rampage in Western society, we can be certain that a worldwide ban on meat consumption will have disastrous consequences for humanity.

Extract from a report published in the BBC's 'Focus on Science', May 23, 2019

Back in 2013, the world watched as food critics tucked into the first ever lab-grown burger. The small pink patty, prised out of a petri dish and fried in front of the media, was proof that it was possible to grow safe and edible meat without slaughtering a single animal. There was just one problem: the patty had taken two years and over \$300,000 to produce. But since then the cost of producing this high-tech meat has plummeted. In January 2016, a company called Memphis Meats produced a 'cultured meatball' for around \$1,000, and today start-ups and non-profit organisations are working on other lab-grown animal products including pork, chicken, turkey, fish, milk, egg whites, gelatin, and even leather.



Scientist holding his lab-grown burger.

A tax on meat

The WHO report prepared the way for a series of other reports which were no less phony, biased and misleading. Lies build upon lies. Step by step the Elite are reinforcing the popular perception that meat-eating can be harmful to human health.

One way to deflect potential criticism is to give the impression that government intervention is needed to 'protect' the public. A favorite is a taxation measure which is designed to modify public spending patterns and curb 'bad habits'. Such measures also have the added merit of increasing government revenue.

A tax on red meat was actually proposed in a high-level study sponsored by Oxford University, published in 2018. The 'experts' explained their methodology as follows:

We calculated economically optimal tax levels for 149 world regions that would account for (internalize) the health costs associated with ill-health from red and processed meat consumption, and we used a coupled modelling framework to estimate the impacts of optimal taxation on consumption, health costs, and non-communicable disease mortality. Health impacts were estimated using a global comparative risk assessment framework, and economic responses were estimated using international data on health costs, prices, and price elasticities.

- Health-motivated taxes on red and processed meat: A modelling study on optimal tax levels and associated health impacts, Oxford, 2018

The moral implications of what they were doing were totally disregarded by the authors. They simply assumed it was alright to tax red meat. In their view, the WHO report had already decided the moral question, thereby allowing other scientists, medical experts, and economists to proceed to the next level without any misgivings.

The arrogance behind all of this is acutely disturbing.



Saul aims his javelin at David (Guercino, 1646)

The Global Warming Hoax

Change of this magnitude, however, takes time to bring about. The masterminds behind the New World Order know that the medical angle may not be enough to persuade the public to give up red meat. So they have added meat production to the long list of human activities that allegedly cause 'global warming'.

Seemingly, according to the 'experts', too much of the earth's resources are being consumed by the meat industry, millions of livestock are producing excessive amounts of so-called greenhouse gas, and the grain and foodstuffs that are given to the livestock could be utilized in a more eco-friendly way for human consumption.

The minds that dreamt up this bizarre scenario some fifty years ago or more must have been very clever indeed. The New World Order recruits the brightest graduates it can find to develop these interconnecting plans. The various 'think tanks' in the US, the UK and elsewhere, are part of this intellectual apparatus. Fulbright scholars, Rhodes scholars and other gifted individuals are groomed for this purpose, creating a well-oiled propaganda machine to continually deceive the masses, project a false reality, and manipulate public opinion.



German Marxists at a symposium in 1923. This group helped to establish the infamous 'Frankfurt School' (Institute for Social Research) which developed a complex strategy to undermine and destroy Western values. The photo includes Felix Weil, Georg Lukács, Karl Korsch and Friedrich Pollock.

Global warming is a hoax, a grand deception designed to impose legally binding rules on sovereign states, dictate industrial policy, restrict output, transfer political influence and decision-making to poorer nations (which in turn are subject to the absolute control of the Elite), transfer property and property rights into government hands, and manage the movement of populations. Weasel words like “sustainability” and “renewable” can be used to legitimize any scheme or policy that common sense would otherwise reject. They can even be used to criminalize traditional activities and abolish a long-established way of life.



Headquarters of the Institute for Social Research in Frankfurt, Germany. Better known as the 'Frankfurt School.'

Why manmade 'global warming' is a lie

There are many reasons why global warming is an outrageous hoax. Here are just a few:

1. The Bible tells us that it will not happen (See below).
2. The most potent 'greenhouse' gas of all is atmospheric water vapour, over which mankind has no control. The theoretical impact of other gases, like carbon dioxide and methane, is trivial in comparison.
3. Major variations in long-term climatic conditions have occurred down the centuries, at a time when manmade activities and outputs could not possibly have been implicated.
4. Active volcanoes continuously emit enormous quantities of 'greenhouse' gases, far in excess of those produced by man. The 'Ring of Fire' around the Pacific Ocean, over which we have no control, will always influence the composition of the atmosphere to a far greater extent than any industrial activity.

5. The albedo or heat-absorbing capacity of the oceans due to their surface color has a significant influence on the way they function as a thermal sink. So too has the behavior of deep-ocean currents which transfer heat to and from the surface. Neither of these factors feature in any climate-change model since they are far too complicated to measure and compute.
6. The ‘villain’ of the global warming hoax is carbon dioxide, a gas which is vital for animal and plant life. The notion that an airborne constituent which participates intimately in the cycle of life, both as an input and as an output, should at the same time be treated as a threat to life, is nothing but Marxist propaganda at its most cynical.
7. A predictive model that incorporated all of the variables and dynamic elements that influence world weather patterns in the long term should also be able to predict them in the short term. However, the predictive power of today’s meteorological models enables them to ‘see’ no further than ten days into the future.

The extreme weather patterns that we have seen in recent years can be produced, at least in part, by the weather weapons developed by the military and by the ongoing contamination of the atmosphere by the aerosols employed in geo-engineering (known as chemtrails). All of this activity is secret and illegal. The mass burning of forestation will also affect climate patterns. The cabal overseeing this dangerous activity are trying to convince the public that manmade global warming is a proven scientific fact. From information leaked to the media in recent years, we know that amoral and unscrupulous scientists are being co-opted, possibly in large numbers, to produce data that will support this phony hypothesis.

The Saudi admission

Recently the Saudis announced that they planned to build a massive futuristic city, known as Neom, in north-western Arabia, which is an extremely arid region. Crown Prince Mohammed bin Salman revealed that they intend to use “cloud seeding” to produce rain over the city. This was a rare occasion where a world leader admitted to the existence of weather control technology. Even though these devices have been deployed for several decades, no government will officially confirm that they exist.



Location of the Saudi futuristic city of Neom.

The Word of God

The Word of God tells us that global warming, of the kind that scientists are warning about, will never happen.

According to a comprehensive review in the journal ***Science*** on 10 July 2015, if the average temperature of the atmosphere at ground level were to increase by 2 degrees centigrade – a figure commonly quoted by the fearmongers – the rising oceans would inundate low-lying regions where 375 million people currently live. Many maps have been published showing the devastation that global warming is expected to cause by 2050, wiping out coastal cities and flooding huge tracts of inhabited land. No doubt these doomsday maps are designed to display in graphic form the ghastly prospect that awaits mankind if we ignore the official predictions. Seemingly we must take drastic action **now** or risk floating out to sea in our beds.

What does the Bible say? Consider these words from Jeremiah:

“Fear ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?” - Jeremiah 5:22

Does the LORD not speak here of a “**perpetual decree**”? The sea cannot overstep the boundary established by God. He says also that He has placed the sand on the shore as a boundary for all to see, a line over which, by His decree, the sea will never pass.

So who is right, the wonderful being who created the world, or the wicked cabal who want it for themselves?



CONCLUSION

Those who choose to believe that the ultra-rich are content to leave the world as they found it are being very naïve. The ruling oligarchs have a plan and that plan fits perfectly with the one that Satan devised long ago. They will tell whatever lies they believe are necessary to deceive the nations, dupe the unwary, stoke irrational fears, and stampede the masses over a cliff.

In the ‘wild west’ it took only a few men on horseback to spook a huge herd of bison and drive them blindly toward a precipice. Gripped by fear and carried along by the chaos all around them, the unfortunate animals careened predictably toward the edge. Thousands could be killed in this way in less than an hour.

The masterminds behind the New World Order make extensive use of fear to control mankind. It acts like a poison in our souls, blinding us to the truth of a situation, and making it impossible for us to think clearly.

As the cleverly disguised schemes of the New World Order continue to unfold, we will need to stand firmly on the shakeable promises of God. This will drive out fear: **“For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind. (2 Timothy 1:7)**

We will also do well to remember the words of Isaiah: **“Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.” (Isaiah 26:3)**

The spiritual battle will rage, as it must, until Christ returns. Meanwhile, we need to bear in mind that the Enemy is both ruthless and relentless. He will fight with great fury because his time is running out – and he has everything to lose! In this supernatural war it behoves us to utilize every resource and every advantage at our disposal. The LORD gave us meat, the flesh of animals, to aid us in this struggle. It will strengthen us both physically and mentally:

“...and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.”

(1 Timothy 4:3)

Nations that consume little or no meat are spiritually passive and socially docile. This is exactly what the Enemy wants, a listless, complaisant population that submits meekly to the powers that be, fails to question anything with real passion, and offers little resistance to the siren call of the fallen angels.

The monastic diet has little or no meat for a reason, producing the emotional passivity and lethargic state of mind that are conducive to prolonged meditation and physical stillness. Many so-called mystics – whether Catholic, Hindu, Buddhist, or Sufi – survived on low-calorie, meat-free diets in order to make themselves more receptive to supernatural influences. They also used traditional ascetic practices to weaken themselves further. This enabled Satan and his agents to enter more fully into their minds, usually in the guise of a benign “angel of light” (2 Corinthians 11:14).

In this time of darkness and distress, where an intense spiritual conflict rages across our sin-damaged world, we need to consider more deeply the permission that God has given each of us to eat red meat.

Jeremy James
Ireland
August 24, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

Demons are Using the Ruling Elite to Enslave Mankind

by Jeremy James



It is doubtful whether more than a handful of our readers have ever heard a sermon preached on the reality of demons or the threat that they pose to the spiritual welfare of every believer, the church as a whole, and the world in general.

Every true Christian should be aware of their existence, their plans and their *modus operandi*. The fact that very few seem to have this awareness is a matter of deep concern. How can the church defend itself against this invisible assault if it is barely aware that it has a dangerous supernatural enemy?

Given the easy-going attitude of most pastors and preachers regarding this subject, we must assume that they either believe these entities do not exist or that they have no real influence on the lives of believers.

False reasoning

Their reasoning would seem to go like this: ‘Christ defeated Satan on Calvary. Therefore believers cannot be harmed by demons. Furthermore, all believers have the spiritual authority to rebuke and drive out demons. Provided the individual steers clear of the occult, there should be no need to study this question.’

Have they forgotten the stern warning given by the apostle Peter? - **“Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour” (1 Peter 5:8).** Seemingly they have.

This neglect is inexcusable. It marks a shameful failure among church leaders in recent times to focus clearly on God’s Word and what it plainly says. The false teachers, the wolves in sheep’s clothing who have infiltrated the church, have long had, as one of their main goals, the suppression of this truth. Evil to a large extent has been mythologized, or transmuted into a subtle range of psychological states. Once a man understands the psychology behind his sinful conduct, he will rise above it, they say, and correct his behavior. This is all nonsense, of course, but it has supplanted the Biblical teaching on evil and sin.

This suits the Enemy perfectly

This suits the Enemy perfectly since Satan and his agents are made to seem redundant. While previous generations may have needed these concepts to articulate their understanding of sin, our so-called enlightened age has a better grasp of why the individual behaves in a way contrary to God’s Word. In doing this they psychologize Scripture and miss the real meaning of sin. They lose sight of the Enemy and see their Christian life primarily as a path toward self-improvement. Once a person falls for this false philosophy, where his greater self-awareness will erase his defects (he believes), he has long departed from the path of grace.

Our local churches today are filled with ‘believers’ steeped in this false brand of Christianity.

They are not being given the truth about themselves: In our natural state, we are sin-damaged creatures, fit for destruction, and utterly under condemnation before an awesomely holy God. Our entire being leans toward rebellion and disobedience, toward lust and covetousness. In our natural state we are slaves to Satan. He owns us. Even if we know nothing about him, he runs our lives. But something incredible happens the hour we are born again – Christ sets us free. He breaks the unbreakable chains that bind us.



Anyone who undergoes this spiritual liberation KNOWS that evil exists. He has found the Light, for Christ IS the Light and there is no other:

**“Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying,
I am the light of the world: he that followeth me
shall not walk in darkness, but shall
have the light of life.” (John 8:12)**

Those who have not yet found Christ, who have not been born again, are living in darkness. It behoves all who are truly born again – who are not simply acting out the Christian life – to warn all who will listen that this darkness is dangerous, that behind it lurks an astounding hatred of mankind, and that all who refuse to come to the Light, for whatever reason, will certainly perish.

Satan is real and the darkness over which he is master is real. The destruction wrought by this darkness is also real. Any Christian leader who teaches otherwise is a fraud.

Anyone who listens to these false teachers will wander further and further from the Rock. Never having known the Light of Christ, they will try instead to satisfy their souls with a softer shade of darkness:

**“And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.”
(John 1:5)**

Compromise

For these people, these false converts, it is all too easy to compromise with the world. They think they can mix a little darkness with the light, but they can't. They are deceived. The Light rejects the darkness and condemns it utterly. There is no other source of light and those who try to find one are lost.

The false teachers who have established a stranglehold over the church are working in darkness. They will revile anyone who dares to question their authority. They do not bow to our High Priest or acknowledge the priesthood of all believers. Having rejected the Light, they also reject those who live in the Light.



The prophet Ezekiel in the valley of dry bones.

The Word of God describes these false teachers in stark terms. The apostle Paul called them “grievous wolves”, while Ezekiel compared them to a “roaring lion” – just like Peter’s devil – stalking his prey. They work together to devour souls:

“There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they have devoured souls...”

(Ezekiel 22:25)

Unknown to most of them the fallen angels are exploiting the darkness of this world to infect the minds of these false teachers, to lead them in a certain direction and blend their respective works with the overall plan – the great “conspiracy” – that Satan has devised for mankind.

Most pastors today are content simply to please their congregation. The relentless desire to emphasize the positive and to downplay the threat posed by the Enemy have gone hand in hand with a marked reluctance to preach about hell and perdition. As a result we have today an institutional church which has virtually no real understanding of the supernatural. The idea that anyone could be attacked by a demon is regarded as hysterical nonsense, a phenomenon that can easily be explained by modern psychiatry. And yet any fair reading of Scripture will show that demons *are* real, that they *are* a continuing menace to all mankind, and that as Christians we can *never* afford to underestimate their ability to impede, disrupt or sabotage the work of the church.



The Gadarene demoniac.

What does the Bible mean by demons or “devils”?

The first question we must ask is whether demons are fallen angels or something else. Given the fact that so many of the demons whom the Lord Jesus drove from their tormented victims were commanded by him to remain silent is evidence that they already knew who Jesus was. They recognized him. How? Because they had already met him in heaven before the great rebellion:

“And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him.” (Mark 1:34)

When our Father said, **“Let there be light!” (Genesis 1:3)**, the entire host of angelic beings came into existence. They had varying powers and ranks. Some were so exalted in spiritual stature that they stood directly before the throne of God, while those of lesser rank, with lesser powers – perhaps only a small fraction of the power held by the Cherubim and Seraphim – were almost certainly far more numerous. However, they would all have known and enjoyed the company of the Son of God.

During that short period of time, numbering only a few days, they watched the staggering series of steps by which the LORD God laid the foundations of the earth, established the firmament, and set about filling the world with the wonders of creation.



Angels appearing to the shepherds.

We sometimes ask why God made the world in Six Days instead of a shorter period, or even in a single moment of time. Apart from its instructive value for man, the Six Day creation enabled the entire angelic host to savor the awesome splendour and power of the Almighty, the very being who had created each and every one of them in a single instant – **“Let there be light!”**

Alas, some of these angels did not regard the Six Day creation as conclusive proof of God’s absolute sovereignty. Much the same attitude has long afflicted most of mankind. The rebellious members of the angelic host decided to worship one of their own instead. Their new leader, Lucifer, was seemingly the most powerful and most exalted being in Creation, a Cherub appointed by God to “cover” his throne (Ezekiel 28:14). This immensely prestigious position would seem to have drawn his attention, not toward God – which it should have done – but toward himself. His pride spread like a fire through the angelic host and caused about one third of them to rebel. The remaining two-thirds had passed a terrible test.

The angels who rebelled were seduced by the lies told by Satan. They were likely very similar to the ones he used to beguile and deceive mankind. Given that the angels in question were living in the presence of God and bathing in the immeasurable joy and peace of His love, the lies must have been extremely well crafted. No doubt they included many vainglorious promises which he could not possibly fulfill, and a masterly discourse denying the infinite perfection of God.

The same cunning is at work today among the masses of humanity, blinding fallen men to the message of the Gospel and enticing them instead with mouth-watering promises of a new golden age.

- “the gods”

When the same option was presented to Adam and Eve, to live independently of God’s absolute sovereignty, they too were motivated by pride. Most of mankind thereafter worshipped idols instead of God. These idols, though physically the work of their own hands, were used as vehicles to solicit the power and influence of the fallen angels, whom the Bible calls “the gods”:

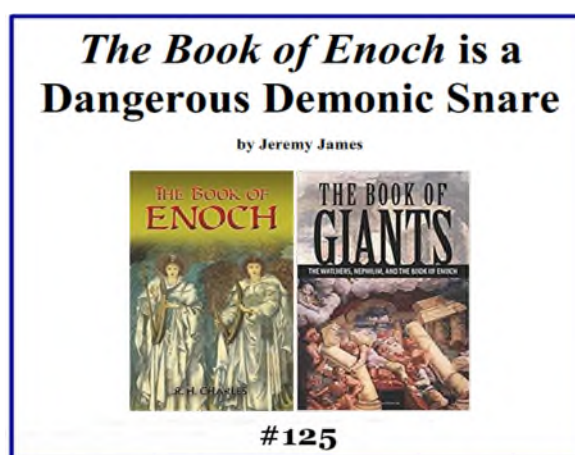
**“They sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not,
to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.”
(Deuteronomy 32:17)**



**An idol typical of many found
throughout ancient Israel.**

Some have speculated that demons are the earthbound spirits of the offspring which were allegedly produced by the angels who ‘mated’ with women in Genesis 6. However, as we have shown in earlier papers (notably #49 and #125), angels have no capacity to procreate, either among themselves or with humans or animals. Furthermore, those passages of Scripture which describe demons as “gods” are not alluding to something produced by man but to supernatural beings who want to be seen as deities in their own right and worshipped as such. Since this is the twisted ambition of the fallen angels, we can infer that all of the “gods” to which the Bible refers are fallen angels.

The gods of the pagan nations were many and varied, but they were all members of Lucifer's army of rebellious angels. The Old Testament gives some of the names by which they were known to man: Molech, Adrammelech, Ashtoreth, Baal, Belial, Bel, Beelzebub, Chemosh, Dagon, Milcom, Nebo, Nergal, Nisroch, Chiun, Ashima, Nibhaz, Tartak, Remphan, and the Queen of Heaven. The Book of Revelation refers to the demon Apollyon (also known as Abaddon), who is undoubtedly a very senior figure in the demonic hierarchy. Demon names were also embodied in proper nouns, such as Sheshach, a name for Babylon, which incorporates the name of the Babylonian goddess Shach (Jeremiah 25:26 and 51:41). Today we have authors of great cunning who are trying to get Christians to use these names and listen to these gods, such as William Paul Young. His book, ***The Shack***, is a shameless example of this. Pastors and preachers should be loudly warning their flocks to beware of these vile counterfeits. The main visitors to ***The Shack*** are all demons.



The apostle Paul warned the Corinthians to avoid getting entangled in situations where, in the eyes of their weaker brethren, they might seem to honor demons:

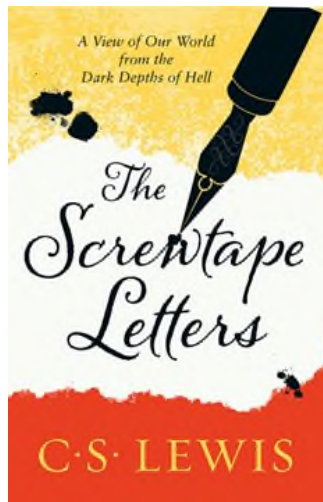
“But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils [demons], and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils. Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.” (1 Corinthians 10:20-21)

It is widely believed that an unclean supernatural influence is always overtly destructive in character. But this is not how the Devil works! In a sense his first task is to induce his target to make peace with the world. He wants him to feel comfortable doing what the Word of God says he must not do, namely, partake of both the Lord's table and the table of devils:

“...know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.” (James 4:4)

C. S. Lewis wrote a very misleading book – ***The Screwtape Letters***. It purported to reveal the kind of lessons that an elderly demon would give to a junior member of his infernal guild. Christians were expected to read it and think, Ah, now I know how the Devil deceives mankind. But Lewis himself was a deceiver and his book had no Scriptural basis. The Christianity he describes is not Christianity at all, and the demon he portrays is more akin to an old Etonian schoolmaster. Given that the ONLY protection we have against the Devil’s deceptions are Jesus Christ and the Word of God – neither of which feature anywhere in his book – Lewis was luring his readers into a trap. He sweetened each chapter with a few highbrow observations and a liberal dose of whimsy and satire. This only added to the sense that the powers of darkness are largely illusory and should not be taken seriously.

Many evangelicals today have imbibed the false understanding of evil from C S Lewis.



The only good is God

The fallen angels, who strive by supernatural means to interfere with mankind, are proof of the great harm that we cause ourselves when we rebel against God.

The only good is God. Jesus himself emphasized this when he said

**“...Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God:”
(Matthew 19:17)**

Even though Jesus was the incarnation of the Second Person of Holy Trinity, he did not separate his goodness from the Triune Unity of the Godhead. If Jesus in his perfection did not do this, then we can see how completely insane it is for anyone to imagine that any good can exist anywhere except in God.

The rebellious mind likes to think otherwise, to imagine situations or metaphysical scenarios where man could be just or good or holy without God. But this is absurd. They like to cite the example of a man who lived blamelessly by human standards and yet, simply because he refused to accept Jesus as his Lord and Savior, he is consigned to hell for eternity. How can this be just or fair, they ask? But they fail to accept or acknowledge the damning implications of sin. Man is already in a state of irreparable decay, eaten asunder by sin. He can do absolutely nothing to restore himself to the sinless perfection that Adam possessed before he rebelled.

Christ alone can cleanse us of this leprosy. He alone can set us free. This redemptive door was opened to all through the blood of Calvary.

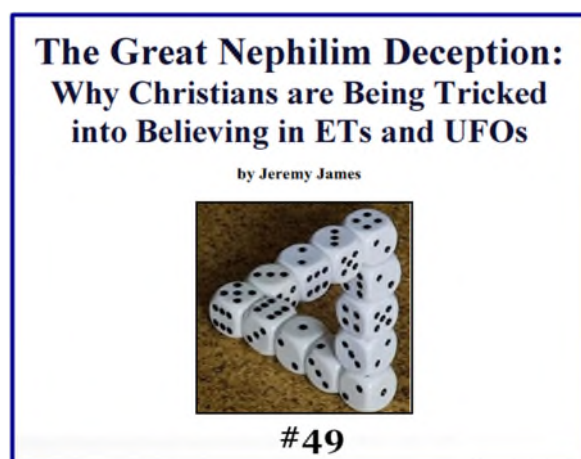
But the Satanists are determined to hide this truth, to twist it and distort it by every means possible. As servants of the fallen angels, they are implementing Satan's plan to beguile mankind.

Fallen man and fallen angels have the same goal

Both the fallen angels and fallen man have the same goal, namely to secure their own future and live independently of God. To do this they must prevent God from passing judgment on them. They imagine they can do this if they can prove God wrong in any respect. If they can thwart the fulfilment of any of His prophecies, as set out in His Word, then they believe God – having “erred” – would forfeit the right to judge them.

For anyone who has difficulty seeing how evil these men really are, simply consider what they are trying to do. In particular, consider how closely they must work with the fallen angels to achieve their goal. Equally, anyone who has difficulty seeing how dangerous the fallen angels really are should reflect on their direct involvement in the ghastly wars that have ravaged mankind for centuries or their role in channeling the wealth of this world into the hands of an elite few.

The proposed New World Order is Satan's plan, not man's, but evil men are implementing the plan on his behalf and under his direction.



The Black Pope denies that the Devil exists



**The White Pope greets the Black Pope
Photo taken at the 36th General Congregation of the
'Society of Jesus' [Jesuits], Rome, 2016.**

Jorge Bergoglio, the Jesuit better known as Pope Francis, met with the incoming Superior General of the Jesuit Order, Arturo Sosa in 2016 (The head of the Jesuit Order is sometimes known as 'the Black Pope'). In an interview with an Italian magazine only a few days ago, Sosa denied the existence of the devil or Satan. By extension he was also denying the existence of the fallen angels and the role of demonic activity in human affairs.

According to Sosa, the devil “exists as the evil personified in different structures but not in people, because it is not a person, it is a way of implementing the bad. He is not a person like a human person. It is a way of evil to be present in human life. Good and evil are in a permanent struggle in human consciousness, and we have ways to indicate them. We recognize God as good, entirely good. Symbols are part of reality, and the devil exists as a symbolic reality, not as a personal reality.”

In an interview with the Spanish paper *El Mundo* in 2017, Sosa made a similar statement: “We have formed symbolic figures such as the Devil to express evil.”

This actually conflicts with Roman Catholic theology, but Sosa is teaching Marxist theology. The black heart of Marxism works best when no-one suspects its demonic origin or the dark spirit which drives it forward.

In 1978 Sosa published a lengthy article in which he linked Marxism with Christianity:

“The relationship ... between the Christian faith and ideologies allows us to admit the legitimacy of a Marxist 'idealization' of the faith. That is to say, it allows us to understand the existence of Christians who simultaneously call themselves Marxists and commit themselves to the transformation of the capitalist society into a socialist society.”

The masterminds behind the New World Order want Christians everywhere to forget that Satan exists and that demons are working hard to infiltrate and influence human affairs. As high-ranking Marxists, Bergoglio and Sosa are pushing this heretical message. They are deceiving Catholics everywhere and preparing them to accept the coming One World Religion.

The counterfeit light of false religions

We can get a glimpse into the stricken condition of the fallen angels in the episode of the Gadarene swine. The ‘Legion’ plead with Jesus to let them enter the sprawling herd of pigs that were feeding on the nearby slopes. They didn’t want to be cast into the Abyss before their time. Demons know the fate that awaits all who reject the glory of God and will do everything they can to delay it. The body of a pig was better than the dark depths of hell.

Those who reject the Light are left only with darkness. This ought to be obvious! Alas, man in his fallen, pride-filled condition likes to think he can generate his own light, but he can’t. To reject Christ is to reject the Light.

Freemasonry, the wicked Luciferian cult which has extensively infiltrated western society, likes to claim that it has the ‘light’ and that it can offer more ‘light’ to those who advance into the ‘higher degrees’, but this is yet another of Satan’s despicable lies. The Babylonians lie continuously about the light because they have none:

“Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God. Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.” (Isaiah 50:10-11)

As the Word of God says, they walk in the light of their own fire, **“the sparks that ye have kindled.”** This is Freemasonry, this is Gnosticism, this is Kabbalah – a sure path to destruction and eternal darkness.

Those who trust in Jesus have the light of Christ shining in their souls. He will lead them, he will guide them, and they will enter one day into his glory.

The speed with which lies can spread

The Enemy tries continually to promote his alternative reality, his false light and his phony version of Biblical truth. The advent of modern media has amplified his power in this regard by an order of magnitude. Back in 1820 the scope he had to generate and disseminate a lie was fairly limited. Church-goers would receive regular instruction every Sunday in the path of righteousness, the spiritual precepts that must be observed if we are to avoid the traps and snares of the Enemy. It was difficult to spread a lie in that kind of environment. Today, however, nearly 200 years later, it is incredibly easy to do so. The number of Christians who receive godly instruction every Sunday has plummeted, while the variety of ways in which a lie can be disseminated has increased exponentially.

These lies provide a hunting ground for demons. Christians who are truly saved are able to deal with this spiritual detritus. They know how to hand everything over to God and trust in His Word and in His mercy. They know how to surrender their whole being to His Spirit and allow Him to cleanse them spiritually.

Alas, the same is not true of professing Christians who are not born-again, who have not yet found a personal relationship with Jesus. The lies sink into their souls like pebbles in a pond. The Enemy has plenty for everyone. They might not believe the lies, but they are unable to expel them, to crush them with the rock of God's Word and sweep them into oblivion.

Demonic strongholds

When the apostle Paul spoke of "strongholds" he was referring to these lies, the secret places where demons lurk, where unclean spirits congregate and wait for an opportunity to energize a false doctrine:

**"For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but
mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds"
(2 Corinthians 10:4)**



A corrupt form of Christianity known as the New Apostolic Reformation teaches that these strongholds are actually the demons themselves and that it is the task of believers to pull them down by binding the supposed demons and casting them into the abyss. This is a very serious error and one fraught with danger for all who attempt it. Paul is NOT saying this, nor is he suggesting that any believer should try anything of the kind.

The strongholds that we pull down are the lies that accumulate in the minds of believers and cause them to err. They are the misleading propositions and falsehoods which, left unchecked, undermine our grasp of God's Word and allow the Enemy to gain a foothold.

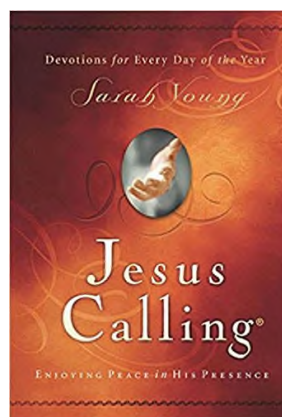
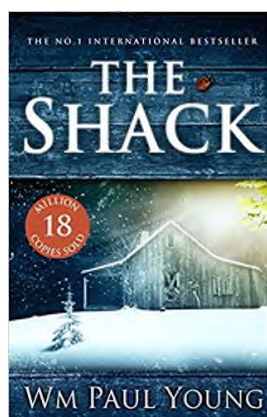
We have all seen situations where a church is suddenly enthused by a new doctrine. Everyone is talking about it. The benefits are discussed and experiences shared. This can only happen where certain lies have already been accepted. Then, when an especially clever lie comes along, it grips everyone. The energy behind this, the emotional response, is fed by demons who, attracted by earlier lies, have been waiting in silence for an opportunity to strike.

We pull down strongholds by exposing lies, by holding them up to the blazing light of God's Word and seeing them for what they are.

Counterfeit 'Christian' books

The Enemy is continually publishing supposedly 'Christian' books which promote a new lie or a clever reinvention of an old one. Some are very expertly written or filled with psychological hooks. Gulled by these works, a great many professing Christians welcome the chance to try something new. It hardly occurs to any of them that the Enemy might be using the book to sow confusion and lead believers away from God's Word. The demons themselves will physically track these books, seeing them – rightly – as a promising means of finding new victims.

Consider the many 'rock solid' Christians who read *The Shack* and failed to realize that it was nothing but a corrupt and disgusting perversion of Biblical truth. Many others have read and shared the demon-inspired *Jesus Calling* books, not guessing, even for a moment, that they might be a deadly deception.



All of these people were relying on their feelings when they evaluated these books, not the Word of God. They listened to their fallen hearts and heard whatever message the demons were imparting at that moment. These evil creatures take the lies that we already believe and use them as levers to open our emotions and cloud our discernment.

Those who claim that demons are not at work in the church are greatly mistaken!

High-level Demons have assigned tasks

This clouding effect is much stronger than many suppose. A true believer in our town, whom we will call Alice, recently had a conversation with an acquaintance about the local school's new 'transgender' uniform policy. Since Alice knew her friend would support the new policy, she was ready to give sound Biblical reasons to show why the policy was wrong. However, as soon as Alice opened her mouth, she discovered that her well-ordered thoughts had disappeared beneath a cloud of confusion. Despite her best attempts to get back on track, she was unable to find the right words, or even to think clearly. Only afterwards, when her friend had gone, did her normal clarity of mind return.

Alice had been the target of a demon bent on creating confusion – and she knew it. Having a good grounding in Scripture, she understood the source of her confusion.

Ireland is currently being assailed by a dark supernatural force which is doing all it can to silence anyone who tries to warn about this particular demon, the demon of sodomy.

Even though Alice called on the LORD while in her confused state, she was unable to find her thoughts again until after the woman had gone. This is why it is so important for believers today to pray against this wickedness. The demon of sodomy is far more powerful than many of the demons which serve in Satan's army. Our Lord drew attention to the greater powers that certain demons possess when, in Matthew 17:21, he said, **"Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting."** His disciples were unable to drive out "this sort" by prayer alone.

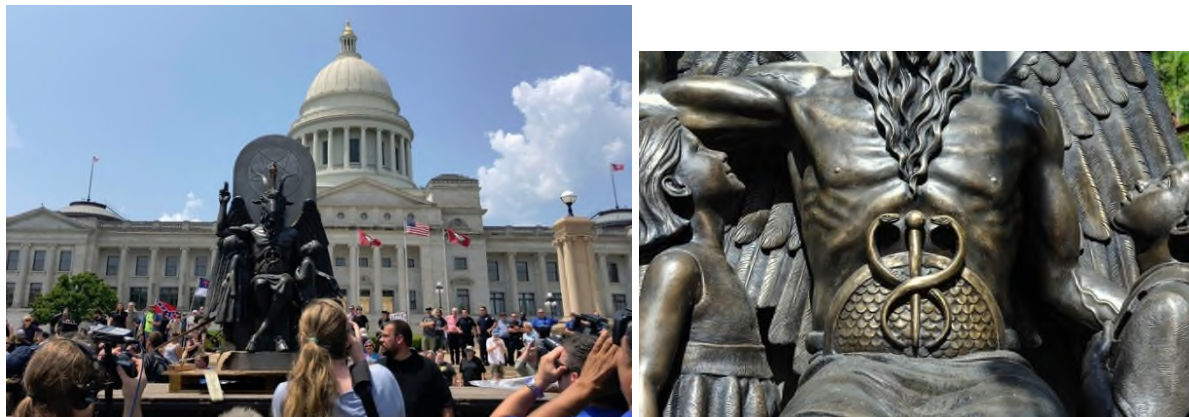
Of course, there is a difference between demonic possession, which was the subject of Matthew 17:21, and demonic oppression. Christians do need not be too concerned about possession, but they really ought to give thought to the many ways the Enemy can confuse and oppress us if we neglect our prayer life. Even when we live as Christ would have us live, from time to time we can still run up against a source of powerful supernatural resistance which weighs heavily on our spirit and makes us lethargic or fearful. Even a great servant of God can be hindered by Satan:

"But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your face with great desire. Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us." (1 Thessalonians 2:17-18)

The Demon of Sodomy in Ireland today

The demon of sodomy is very active in Ireland today, having destroyed the institution of marriage in May, 2015, and the security of the womb in May, 2018. This demon hates women and natural procreation. The organ he hates most is the womb. The sexual mutilation of young girls, which is widespread in Islam, is also very pleasing to him. FGM is Satan's blasphemous counterpart of male circumcision.

The demons of sodomy operate under the control of a master demon whom the Satanists call Baphomet. He specializes in the perversion and destruction of normal sexuality. Satanists in the United States are trying hard to have his image installed in a place of honor, starting with the grounds of Arkansas state capitol, where it was unveiled for a day on 16 August 2018:



Note the horned goat's head, the wings, and the wicked phallic symbolism. Note also the presence of a little boy and girl gazing innocently at this fiend from hell.

There has been virtually no discussion in the Irish media of the immense harm that the sodomite agenda is inflicting on our nation. We are getting very close to the stage where any expression of concern will be classified as hate speech and punished accordingly.

Whenever sexual perversion is accepted as normal, normal behavior is made to seem perverse. This is all by design, of course, a product of supernatural oppression. The campaign in America and Europe is being orchestrated and financed by a small cabal of extremely wealthy individuals whose minds and hearts are energized and controlled by Baphomet.

This demon now has great influence over the government and parliament in Ireland. Many of our deputies and senators are homosexual, bisexual or transgender (though the latter is never disclosed). Among the 226 or so members of both houses, it is doubtful whether even 10 per cent are normal. Most of them come from families which for generations have despised Christianity. Their god is Baal.

Satanism, LGBT and Irish politicians

On 29 August of this year, the head of the Satanic Temple in the US, Lucien Greaves, told **Attitude**, the UK's leading magazine for homosexuals, that **more than half** of the members of his organization were LGBT practitioners. This is entirely consistent with what we know about Satanism, but it very unusual for any of its high-ranking representatives to state the fact so candidly in a public forum.

As the blasphemous perversion of all that is normal and natural, Satanism is strongly in favour of sodomy and depraved sexual behavior. They greatly welcome laws that overturn the natural order and normalize anything that common decency would reject. The Satanists in Ireland scored a major victory in 2015 when they effectively abolished, through a national referendum, the unique and inviolable character of marriage between a man and a woman. They scored yet another major victory in the same feckless nation in 2018 when, again through a national referendum, they legalized the killing of unborn children.



How many Satanists are in the Irish legislature? It is very difficult to say since they will always conceal their affinity with the Enemy. Nevertheless, we have seen ample evidence over the past few years that most of our leading politicians are strong supporters of sodomy and witchcraft. It is hard to identify even a single member of the Dáil or Seanad – which have a combined membership of about 226 or so – who is sincerely committed to Biblical values. There was a time when a few of them would have affected a feeble form of Christianity, but they don't seem to bother with this any more.

The Irish legislature comprises two main categories of member, those who are affiliated with Satanism and those, the covetous hypocrites, who are willing to serve them. They receive their orders from the wicked cabal who have taken over our country and who are turning it into a hell-hole for the New World Order.

Children are the main target of the Luciferian Elite

For this reason the vast majority of Irish politicians give their full support to laws permitting the destruction of children in the womb, the admission of migrants who practice female genital mutilation (FGM), and the perverse sexualization of our children via the educational system. Their deep-rooted hatred of natural marriage and the traditional family is patently manifest from recent laws on the liberalization of sodomy and the official recognition of ‘gay marriage’ – which was designed to destroy Biblical marriage.

They have also passed laws endorsing gender ‘fluidity’ and transgenderism whereby anyone over the age of 18 can change their official gender with effect from the date of their birth. A current draft Bill, supported by all the main parties, proposes the criminalization of anyone who tries to counsel a homosexual person. The Irish government has also prepared draft legislation to enable the appropriation of a woman’s womb by a homosexual ‘couple’ who want to ‘have’ a baby.

The attitude to children generally is also evident from laws and judicial practices which treat pedophilia as a minor crime. It is widely acknowledged that the state child protection service, known as Tusla, is unfit for purpose, while the Children’s Court operates under such a strict veil of secrecy that few of the dreadful abuses which come before it are ever properly documented in the media or brought to public attention.



The attitude toward women under Irish law is also a matter of concern. The government supports the grotesque attempt by the pharmaceutical industry to inject dangerous HPV vaccines into adolescent girls, vaccines with a spurious scientific foundation and no proven therapeutic value. The government has been caught out several times approving cervical test procedures which are deeply flawed and which have resulted in the untimely deaths of hundreds of young women.

There is also a marked reluctance by the courts to hand down guilty verdicts in cases of rape or to follow a sentencing policy which gives due weight to the trauma suffered by the victim. Ireland also has a notorious series of unsolved murder cases, all involving women, in which the professionalism and diligence of the police have been repeatedly called into question.

The government is now escalating its campaign against children by pressing to have a range of childhood vaccinations made mandatory, despite the growing body of evidence that these mysterious concoctions contain material that is harmful to many children.

WHAT'S IN A VACCINE?

This is what a 2-month old receives in one visit to the doctor

aluminum phosphate, formaldehyde, glutaraldehyde, 2-phenoxyethanol, Stainer-Scholte medium, casamino acids, dimethyl-beta-cyclodextrin, Mueller's growth medium, ammonium sulfate, modified Mueller-Miller casamino acid medium without beef heart infusion, complex fermentation media, amorphous aluminum hydroxyphosphate sulfate, sodium chloride, aluminum hydroxide, yeast protein, sodium chloride, disodium phosphate dihydrate, sodium dihydrogen phosphate dihydrate, Eagle MEM modified medium, calf bovine serum, M-199 without calf bovine serum, vero cells (a continuous line of monkey kidney cells), phenoxyethanol, formaldehyde, neomycin, streptomycin, polymyxin B, sucrose, sodium citrate, sodium phosphate monobasic monohydrate, sodium hydroxide, polysorbate 80, cell culture media, fetal bovine serum, vero cells DNA from porcine circoviruses (PCV) 1 and 2 has been detected in RotaTeq, soy peptone broth, casamino acids and yeast extract-based medium, CRM197 carrier protein, polysorbate 80, succinate buffer, aluminum phosphate

**ALL of the above go directly into the child's brain.
They are not filtered out or attenuated in any way
by the liver, kidney or gut.**

The same additives in a food product (in the same amounts) might be harmless. However, potentially deleterious biochemical reactions are possible when they are injected directly into the bloodstream, bypass the blood-brain barrier and interact with the most sensitive tissues in the child's body.

“Satanic Goddess”

When a pair of homosexuals got approval to present a ‘Drag Queen Story Hour’ at a public library in south Dublin in June 2019, aimed at little children, it could only have been with the connivance of the political caste. Sordid events of this kind are being endorsed by politicians who secretly welcome the damage they will inflict on the moral fiber of our nation. Satanists take great satisfaction in corrupting the innocence of little children and preparing the next generation of victims for Ireland’s ever-expanding band of pedophiles.

The Satanism behind ‘Drag Queen Story Hour’ was revealed, perhaps unwittingly, in an article on the website Pride.com, dated 18 October 2017, when it made the following comment about the photo shown below:

“A few days ago, drag queen Xochi Mochi... read to children at Long Beach... She [stet] was dressed as what can only be described as a beautiful satanic goddess.”

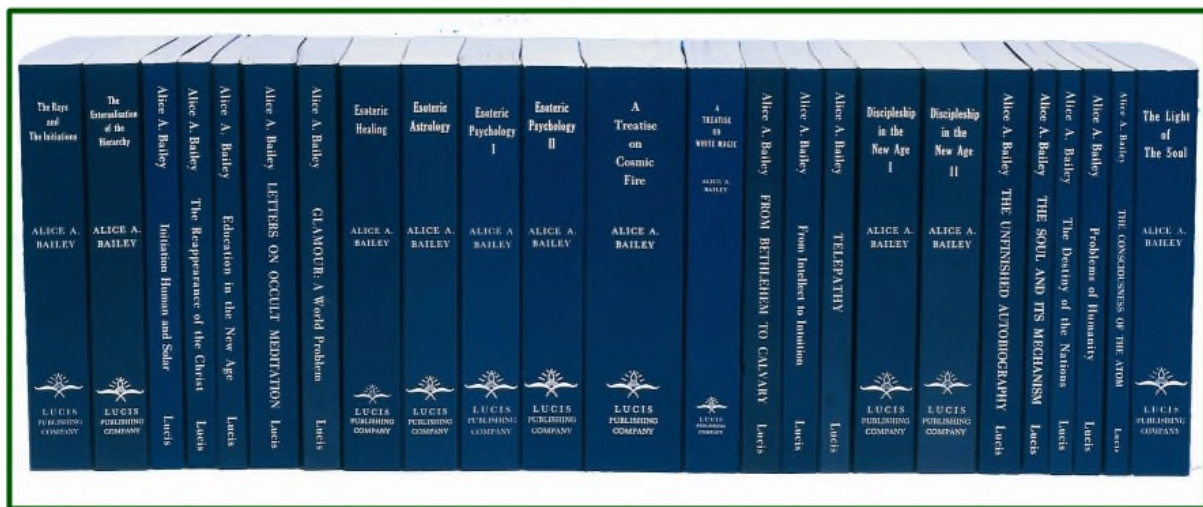


<https://www.pride.com/dragqueens/2017/10/18/drag-queen-dressed-satanic-goddess-read-kids>

Who conceived the Government’s destructive plan?

The political class in Ireland is as venal and deceitful as its counterparts in other countries, but it is not capable of coming up with the nasty mix of Marxism and sexual perversion that our government is now enforcing. The real decisions are made in London and elsewhere and communicated to the ruling elite in Ireland.

The Illuminati masterminds in London in turn are guided by the program of change which was channeled to them via mediums and witches like Alice Bailey. Between 1919 and 1949 Bailey published two dozen esoteric books which outlined the plans approved for mankind by the ‘angelic hierarchy’ and ‘ascended masters’. Understandably these books had a very restricted circulation initially, before the ‘ascended masters’ – the generals in Satan’s army – decided to make them available to the public in 1975.

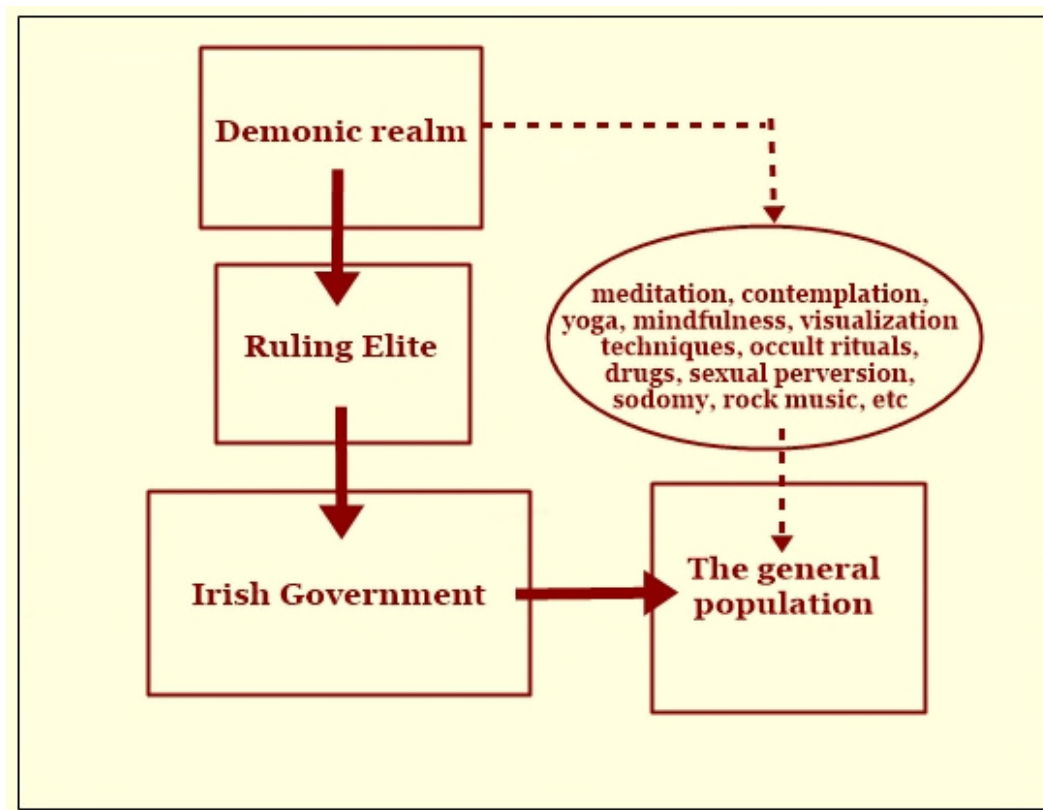


The 24 books by Alice Bailey, dictated by her spirit guides, to inaugurate the so-called ‘Age of Aquarius’.

The reality of what is happening today, where mankind itself is threatened by a ‘New World Order’ in which all Biblical truth will be obliterated, would be much easier to grasp if more people understood the nature of ‘channeling.’ This is the process by which a demon transmits a message, or an intricate series of messages, through a receptive human vessel.

Surprisingly, *The Irish Times*, a propaganda broadsheet for the New World Order, recently carried an article which revealed how this works (July 27). In a piece describing the life and work of New Age medium, Paddy McMahon, it told of an occasion where McMahon was instructed by his spirit guide, Oberon [a demon], to contact a certain woman, also living in Ireland, and request that she present openly the messages that Oberon had been giving *her*.

Let’s backtrack here for a moment. Oberon first began to speak to Mr McMahon several years previously. A quiet civil servant, McMahon was shaken by these unbidden communications. Eventually, after many months, he came to accept them as normal and later began sharing them with others in the form of his ‘Grand Design’ books. These works are no different from many other New Age books channeled by demons to bewildered but receptive human beings. Their philosophy is generally very similar in outline to the one dictated to Bailey by *her* demons.



The above chart shows how the fallen angelic hierarchy convey their plans for mankind through human channels, such as witches and mediums. The Ruling Elite then study these plans and put them into effect through Marxist governments and equally cooperative puppet regimes. Following the commencement of the so-called Age of Aquarius in 1970, the demonic realm is now making extensive contact with people from all walks of life via the growing popularity of techniques promoted by the New Age movement. Drugs and sexual perversion can also open an individual to demonic influence. Rock culture is perfectly designed to lure millions into a state where demons can more easily bypass the natural barriers that protect our minds from supernatural interference. The electric guitar is essentially an occult device.

One night the woman, who had not yet begun to practice as a psychic healer, got a phone-call “out of the blue” from McMahon. He said he wanted to meet her, but she refused. He phoned again the following day and persuaded her to hear what he had to say. At their meeting shortly afterwards he began by saying, “I believe you know Oberon.”

She had never told anyone about her “main” spirit guide, whom she knew as Oberon. Naturally she was very surprised. She asked McMahon how he had found her unlisted phone number. He said Oberon gave it to him and had asked him to contact her. She was told, via the message conveyed by McMahon, to get over her fear of sharing her “gifts” and start reaching out to others.

Senior Irish Politicians:

How do they score on the Levenson or Hare Scales of Psychopathy?

They march gaily in support of sodomy, fisting, cross-dressing, and drug-fuelled sex-parties but they staunchly oppose any attempt to curb the slaughter of unborn children. In the photo below we see four government Ministers and one Minister of State participating in the homosexual 'Pride Parade' held in Dublin on 29 June, 2019.



1. Minister of State Catherine Byrne; 2. Minister for Health Simon Harris
3. Taoiseach Leo Varadkar 4. Minister for Justice Charlie Flanagan
5. Minister for Housing Eoghan Murphy



A child at 14 weeks, who died prematurely. The parents of Miran – Sharran and Michael Sutherland – decided to share these photos of their little boy in 2018.

This is how the fallen angels make contact with mankind and impart very specific information. They use people like McMahon for this purpose. These predatory spirits know that, if they present their message in a kindly, inoffensive way, with copious expressions of good will and the promise of secret knowledge that will benefit all mankind, they will generally establish a bond of trust with their human targets. Once that delicate step is complete, the rest is fairly straightforward.

Reject the Jesuit lies – evil is real

The notion that the evil in this world is random, impersonal or hypothetical is false. The ultra-rich serve these fallen angels by first entering into a covenant with them. This gives them extraordinary material benefits during their time on earth, but in return they must pay the ultimate price. Many high-ranking members of the Illuminati are convinced that their survival and well-being in eternity is assured and that they will not be judged by God. In their twisted philosophy many of them believe God and Satan have equal power and that those who serve Satan will live as gods in eternity. These are the hideous lies that corrupt the minds of intelligent men. They are prepared to sell their souls for earthly rewards. Jesus was referring to this Faustian pact when he said, **“For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?” (Mark 8:36)**

This horrifying truth was not new to man. Job had voiced it almost two millennia before: **“For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?” (Job 27:8)**



CONCLUSION

The fallen angels are working closely with the Ruling Elite to enslave mankind. We have shown one of the two principal methods that they are using to do this. The other – which we have not discussed – is the direct possession of political, religious and military leaders, among others, by high-level demons.

The Ruling Elite have been engaged in this task for centuries. The program for the coming New World Order has been dictated by the fallen angels to receptive subjects selected for this purpose by Satan. This means the plan the Elite are following is extremely well disguised and easily mistaken for a long series of random, untoward events. The intelligence behind it is formidable and the resources dedicated to its achievement are immense.

A large part of this elaborate Illuminati operation is based on lies and deception. In his fallen condition man has a narrow span of attention. If something happens before his eyes, with a beginning, a middle and an end, he can see it. But if the same event takes place very slowly, in tiny incremental steps, he will not see it. Perhaps a few discerning observers will spot a logical progression, but no-one will listen to *them*. The New World Order could not be imposed in a single generation, but the Elite believe it can be imposed over eight to ten generations. This is how the conspiracy has been working.



Over the past fifty years or so the plan has included a range of measures to familiarize western society with occult ideas. The gradual paganization of the western mind is being achieved through the New Age movement, yoga, horror movies, television shows based on the supernatural, the promotion of tarot and astrology, the normalization of clairvoyance and mediumship, and the celebrity status accorded such spokesmen for the new age as Deepak Chopra, Marianne Williamson, Eckhart Tolle, and Neale Donald Walsch, to name a few. When a famous singing witch like Madonna openly promotes Kabbalah, and other rock stars praise a vile degenerate like Aleister Crowley – author of several channeled works on black magick – we can be sure that, unseen by the world at large, a great many people are voluntarily opening themselves to the powers of darkness.

The occult propaganda machine took a giant leap forward with the *Harry Potter* books and movies, which impressed on the minds of millions of innocent children a horrifying wealth of magical ideas. Worst of all, they conveyed in a dramatic and beguiling way the notion that evil could be defeated only through the exercise of superior magical powers. This glamorisation of witchcraft was stunning in its audacity, surpassing even the occult aspects of 'Star Wars', another subversive movie franchise designed to lure children and young adults into the occult. The 'Force' which is so highly revered in these movies is the 'light' of Lucifer, an energy which supposedly permeates the universe. It is through these vaunted notions and outrageous claims that Satan is instilling in the minds of an entire generation a perverse understanding of creation.

A young person primed with a magical mindset is wide open to deception. Since his or her friends are 'maturing' in the same environment, they accept this perpetual stream of subjectivity as normal. They are being trained to treat the world around them as just one dimension of reality and to compare it unfavorably with a whole host of futuristic possibilities and alternative dimensions, the kind they have seen in hundreds of movies and television shows. So, at some time in the future, when they are bidden by the supernatural entities – who walk to and fro continually throughout the whole earth (Job 1:7 & 2:2) – they will be far more likely than their parents and grandparents to pull back. The prospect of gaining psychic powers or having a mystical experience, not to mention having one's own personal 'spirit guide', will seem like a grand adventure. Lacking any sense of danger, huge numbers will succumb to this fatal deception.



We are already seeing their suggestibility being tested through the app known as Pokémon Go. Using their smart phones they can 'capture' and collect over one hundred Pokémon images which are accessible only in certain geographical locations. By literally going for a walk around town they can watch and see whether any of these images appear on their smart phone screens via the built-in camera. When it does they can catch it and add it to their collection.

Think about it: They are effectively taking a photo of something that isn't there.

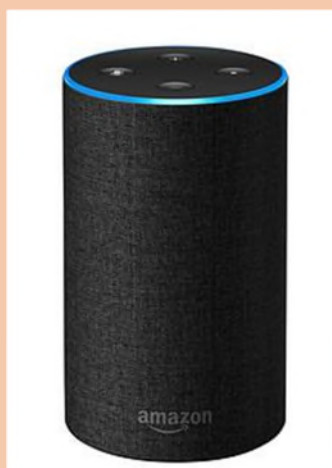
These children and young adults are being trained to look for virtual images in the physical world. The entire process is controlled remotely, Matrix-style, by a 'higher' intelligence. This activity is very similar to that of ghost hunters and UFO spotters who, in contrast to these kids, are *deliberately* dabbling in the supernatural. A game like this will prompt many young people to seek a means of peeking into a higher dimension, possibly through the use of technology – as in this game – or through the many techniques and exercises taught by the New Age.

The visually-based conditioning of young people is being complemented by an auditory counterpart, notably Alexa, the 'virtual assistant' developed by Amazon for its Echo range of speakers. Users literally ask the speaker unit a question and 'Alexa' replies in a soft female voice with an appropriate answer. A question-and-answer exchange between the user and the unit can sound like a normal conversation between two people.

Many users are uncomfortable with Alexa since it seems like a disembodied voice in the corner of the room. What is more, since it is activated by the user's spoken request, it seems to be 'listening' continually in the background. It has also been known to speak spontaneously and to wake up users in the middle of the night.

From a vendor description of Alexa online:

Everyone has heard about Alexa - she's friendly, funny and unbelievably helpful, providing you with the latest news, playing the music you love, keeping you up with the weather and traffic, helping out with recipes and letting you control the lights and heating – all you need to do is ask!



The arrival of Alexa in 2014 is evidence that the science of artificial intelligence is far more advanced than is commonly supposed. The Elite would seem to be using it covertly for social engineering and mass surveillance. In the guise of 'Alexa' it is training young people to speak aloud to an empty room and expect an intelligent reply from a disembodied voice. How well this suits those disembodied beings who have for so long sought a highway into the human mind!

We close with a word of warning to all professing Christians who, for reasons best known to themselves, have remained silent in the face of this wickedness and, in doing so, have greatly helped the ungodly:

“And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldst thou help the ungodly [i.e King Ahab], and love them that hate the LORD? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the LORD.” (2 Chronicles 19:2)

Jeremy James
Ireland
September 10, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

Relevant papers in this series

All of these paper are available at www.zephaniah.eu

Given in reverse chronological order – the most recent paper is listed first

- 192 The Reality of Eternal Judgment: Why Hell is an Actual Place
- 185 Why is Irish National Television Promoting Witchcraft?
- 182 The Irish Ruling Elite are Christ-hating, Baal-worshipping Deceivers
- 168 What the Bible Teaches About Homosexuality
- 147 The Mind Control Technique known as Magical Thinking
- 144 The Goddess, Abortion, and the Irish Government
- 132 Toxic Music or True Christian Worship?
- 125 *The Book of Enoch* is a Dangerous Demonic Snare
- 92 Reiki, the Occult, and Psychic Attack
- 87 Hatha Yoga, the Coiled Serpent, & Undiscerning Christians
- 55 Chuck Missler and the Curse of New Age Christianity
- 49 The Great Nephilim Deception: Why Christians are Being Tricked into Believing in ETs and UFOs
- 48 Christians who 'Communicate' with Departed Loved Ones are Defying God's Word
- 46 The *Jesus Calling* Books are an Alarming New Age Deception
- 45 Satan in Satin: Overwhelming Proof that the Apparitions of the Virgin Mary are Demonic Deceptions
- 40 Witchcraft and Satanism in Hollywood
- 39 The Externalization of the Hierarchy: How the Illuminati are Implementing Satan's Plan for the End-Time
- 16 The New Age Movement is Designed to Destroy True Biblical Christianity
- 9 *Lupus Occultus*: The Paganised Christianity of C S Lewis
- 3 Eighteen New Age Lies: An Occult Attack on Christianity

The Great Accusation and Its Corrosive Effect

by Jeremy James



Parliament of the World's Religions, Chicago, 1893

Deception lies at the heart of everything that the Enemy does.

We should give careful thought to what our Lord Jesus said in this regard. When he was describing to his disciples the tumultuous events that would take place in the End Time, he began with a stern warning, **“Take heed that ye be not deceived!” (Luke 21:8).**

Given that we now appear to be moving rapidly toward the hour that Christ foretold, we should expect to find, across the world as a whole, bountiful evidence of this spiritual deception. Bible interpreters relate the words of Jesus to his warning about the emergence of many false messiahs – which is certainly true – but they seldom explore the context and the circumstances in which this will occur.

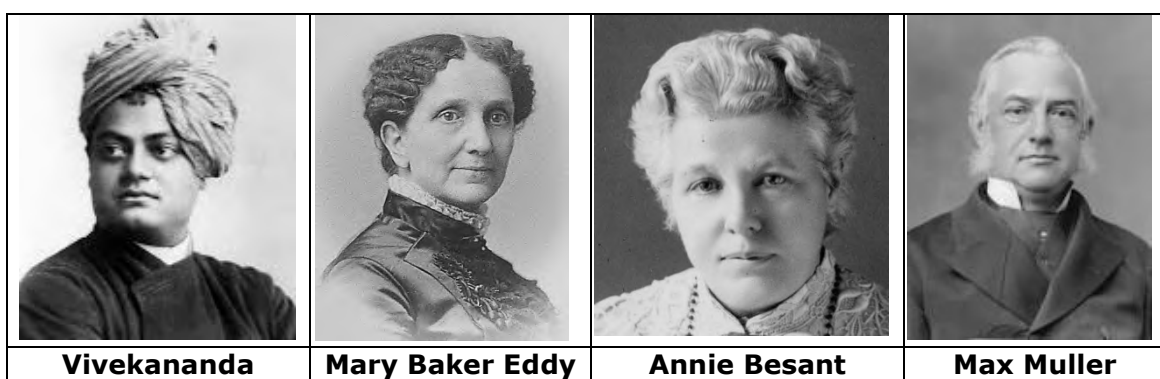
Parliament of the World's Religions, 1893

The open promotion of false messiahs in the western world began with the Parliament of the World's Religions, which took place in Chicago in 1893. There were countless false messiahs before that date, but this was the first formal public proclamation in the bastions of Christendom that the totality of truth, the Word of God, could not be found in the Bible. The self-styled Parliament was organized by Charles Bonney, an American follower of the mystic and influential author Emanuel Swedenborg, and John Henry Barrows, a graduate of the apostate Union Theological Seminary.

About five thousand people attended to hear prominent representatives of the world's religions expound doctrines and beliefs which were utterly contrary to Biblical truth. Annie Besant was present, the official successor to Helena Blavatsky, founder of the Luciferian group known as the Theosophical Society. An address prepared by Mary Baker Eddy, founder of the cult of Christian Science, was read to the assembled multitude. Professor Max Muller also spoke at the conference. Muller was famous for his translation into English of the religious literature of India, such as the *Vedas* and the *Upanishads*, a monumental undertaking which ran to 50 volumes. However, the 'star' of the show was Swami Vivekananda, a yogi and mystic who had lectured extensively on the most esoteric aspects of Hinduism. He summed up the theme of the conference when he said, "...we accept all religions as true." The program, which ran for 17 days, also included a Zen Roshi and notable practitioners of Islam, Jainism and Buddhism. The only 'Christian' input, apparently, was from a French professor of church history, Gaston Bonet-Maury, who, given his ties to Unitarianism, did not accept that Jesus Christ was the Son of God.

The so-called God-Realized ones

Today apologists try to present this 'Parliament' as the first ever interfaith conference, but it was much more than that. It was a profane declaration that Jesus Christ was just a prophet, a man like any other, with a talent for preaching spiritual truths. This is generally how he is portrayed by the New Age movement, the Rosicrucians, the Theosophists, and the Freemasons. All of these groups profess to have teachers, living and dead, of high spiritual stature – akin to that of Jesus – whom they call Masters. These are the so-called God-Realized ones who have ascended far into the 'inner planes' and possess formidable supernatural power.



These are the absurd lies that Satan has concocted to deceive mankind, to convince the masses that we all have within us the potential to become a god. All we need to do is expand our awareness, rise into a sublime state of cosmic consciousness, and undergo the great mystical transformation that awaits all who persevere with their spiritual disciplines.

The Parliament of 1893 was preparing the world for the great End Time deception. It announced for the first time in a public forum in the West that Christianity was merely another religion, and it set forth many paths to salvation, including doctrines and beliefs which denied the divinity of Christ. As ‘Reverend’ Barrows stated at some point during the proceedings, *“The solemn charge which the Parliament preaches to all true believers is a return to the primitive unity of the world.”* By ‘true believers’ he meant *the great assembly of pagans sitting before him.*

This was the spirit of Antichrist, working deviously in the public domain to undermine Christianity and replace it with a One World Religion.

The watershed year - 1893

A hundred years were to pass before the second ‘Parliament’ was held in 1993. If asked to guess when the first one took place, most Christians today would probably give a date in the late 1960s. They would never have imagined that such an event was possible in 1893. It was a watershed moment on the road to worldwide apostasy. The senior Craft members in Chicago at the time were likely highly commended by their peers across America and Europe for organizing such a brazenly Masonic event.

In a sense, a second ‘Parliament’ – of sorts – took place in Assisi in Italy in 1986, organized by the Pope! It too was a watershed moment, a brazen public rejection by the Papacy of the sufficiency of the cross and the blood of Christ. (See our paper #26 for a more detailed description of that event.)



Pope John Paul II and representatives of the world’s religions praying together at Assisi in Italy, October 1986.

The gross apostasy that we see today throughout ‘Christendom’ – a term long devoid of any real meaning – may be traced back to the Parliament of 1893 and the secret occult societies who planned it. It sketched out many of the lies that have been used ever since to ‘deconstruct’ the Word of God, to elevate the ‘scriptures’ of pagan mythology, and to develop a narrative for Jesus and his mission which matched the ‘holymen’ template found in other religions.

The whole of the 20th century was, from a religious perspective, an elaboration of this theme. Christian seminaries were taken over by teachers who were heavily grounded in these false ideas. Once these seeds were sown in the minds of seminarians, they were carried far and wide throughout the Christian community.

**“Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness,
the people in whose heart is my law;
fear ye not the reproach of men,
neither be ye afraid of their revilings.”
- Isaiah 51:7**

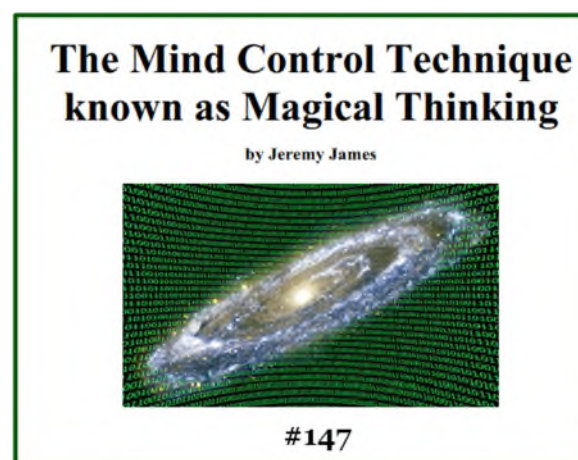
How was this blindness possible?

This was all part of a well-planned deception.

The general collapse of discernment arose entirely from a loss of faith in the literal truth of God’s Word, followed by a widespread failure to test all new teachings and doctrines against His Word. Much of this destruction was accomplished by the end of the 20th century, with millions of born-again Christians across the world now mired in doctrinal errors which have reduced their evangelical zeal to virtually zero.

How was this blindness possible? How can so many people have read God’s Word and not seen what it plainly says? The Enemy must have done something to bewitch the minds of so many.

In an earlier paper on magical thinking (#147), we identified one of his most successful mind-control techniques. However, that related to mankind as a whole and not just to born-again Christians. The blindness in the church was likely caused in part by the spread of magical thinking, but another factor was at play, one which most Bible-believing Christians have barely noticed, even though it has tied them in knots. This is the false conviction that true believers cannot possibly have ALL of the truth, while non-believers – many of whom are ‘beautiful, loving and kind’ – are left without any.

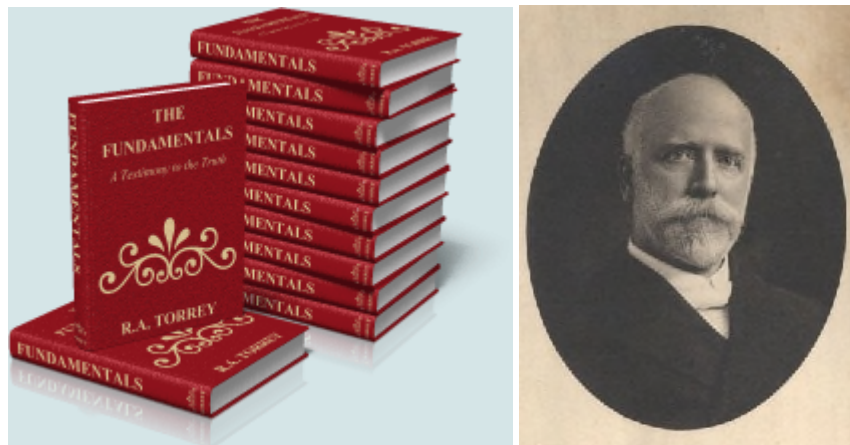


The birth of the Great Accusation

How can one group of people claim to be saved and at the same time consign everyone else to damnation? Christians are effectively saying that they have a monopoly on truth and that the religions of the world are entirely false and have no spiritual value. By adopting this elitist attitude, Christians are actually rejecting the message of charity and forgiveness which Jesus taught. They are taking his words and interpreting them in a narrow, sectarian way, building walls of division within society and creating, in effect, two classes of humanity, the saved and the damned.

This is the Great Accusation. It was virtually unknown in the 19th century and only gathered traction as the 20th century progressed. The First Parliament of Religions in 1893 would seem to mark the moment when this dangerous idea came to prominence. Thereafter intellectuals and theologians across Europe and America began to point with increasing frequency – and professed concern – to the attitude that Christianity had traditionally taken toward other religions.

To their great credit, some born-again Christian leaders recognized that the church was being subjected to a very sinister attack and organized a robust defense of Biblical truth. Led by R.A. Torrey and others, they compiled a thoroughly Scriptural statement of the basic doctrines of Christianity which ran to 12 volumes. Published between 1910 and 1915, it consisted of 90 essays dealing with *The Fundamentals*, which they described as *A Testimony to the Truth*. The project itself was financed by two Dispensationalist brothers, Lyman and Milton Stewart.



It was designed to defend the church against the liberalism that was rapidly infiltrating the seminaries and theological colleges at that time. They wanted to show that the Bible gave Truth to mankind in its entirety, that it was the all-sufficient, inerrant, and inspired Word of God to man unto salvation. By saying this they were rejecting utterly, on the basis of Scripture alone, any suggestion that even a morsel of truth had been given by God to any other religion.

This was a marvellous response to the Great Accusation. The volumes were shipped to pastors and teaching institutions all across America. A great many Christians took its message to heart and stood firmly with God's Word. Alas, a large proportion vacillated and failed entirely to grasp a central message of ***The Fundamentals***, namely, that the church must remain separate from the world until Christ returns.

The continuing, corrosive effect of the Great Accusation

The Great Accusation continues to weigh heavily on the minds and hearts of many believers today. They love the Lord and live in the joy of their salvation, but they want to remain invisible, to walk through the world without ever having to say, "I'm a born-again, Bible-believing Christian! Christ is the way, the truth and the life! All who reject the free gift of salvation – by grace through faith in the blood of Christ – are destined to dwell in hell for eternity."

The ten words of Scripture which they are least likely to understand and accept are:

"How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation...?" (Hebrews 2:3)

The Great Accusation causes true believers to live under a veil of fear, a veil so light and delicate that they hardly notice it. They would be shocked if anyone were to suggest that they are ashamed of Christ, but how else can we explain their condition?

The Enemy whispers in their ear, "The preaching of the cross is offensive. Besides, anyone who needs to hear it has heard it already." -

"For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God." (1 Corinthians 1:18)

But if we cannot proclaim the Gospel in **"the power of God"**, then something is very wrong.

Behind all of this lies the Great Accusation: *Why should your truth be the only one that matters? What gives you the right to imply that the person you are addressing is lost and in need of salvation?*



This explains why Calvinism has been making a comeback in the church in recent years. Why bother to witness to those who are already pre-selected by God unto salvation? And why waste time with those who are not?

Oh, how convenient it all is! Calvinism provides a refuge from the daunting hum of the Great Accusation, but at a terrible cost.

A stark contrast

The dark charge of intolerance has wrought havoc in Ireland in recent years. A Bible-believing church in our town, which had been established over a hundred years ago, convened for Sunday service on 23 May 2015 and never once referred to the appalling calamity of the day before, when the people of Ireland voted to abolish Christian marriage. A few years later the same church advised its members to vote in the national Abortion Referendum “according to [their] conscience”. Seemingly their hearts would tell them what God wanted. Never once did the Biblical teaching on the shedding of innocent blood enter into consideration! -

“This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which walk in the imagination of their heart...” (Jeremiah 13:10)

Most of the ‘Christian’ churches across Ireland behaved in much the same way on both occasions.

The Great Accusation, which was barely discernible 150 years ago, is now squeezing the throats of Christians across Europe and America. Look, for example, at the Drag Queen attack on our children via their so-called ‘story hour’. How many Christian pastors are speaking out against this wickedness? Sadly, very few.



Pastor Hodges making a public statement outside Chula Vista City Hall on September 4th, 2019. Many of his congregation turned up to support him.

We would like to highlight a church that rejects the Great Accusation, a church that refuses to remain silent – the Pentecostal Church in Chula Vista, California. The congregation of that church, under the leadership of their pastors, went to city hall in Chula Vista and politely and respectfully asked the city council to withdraw its approval of a planned Drag Queen ‘story hour’ until the residents of Chula Vista had been properly consulted. The church leaders also made it quite clear that they did not approve of this event.

A few days later their church was vandalized by servants of the Enemy.



Part of the graffiti sprayed on South Bay Pentecostal Church in Chula Vista on September 7th, 2019.



**Church pastor Amado Huizar outside the church.
The graffiti have been covered up.**

CONCLUSION

When the prophet Samuel came to speak with King Saul after the Israelite raid on the Amalekites, he referred to the noise of the sheep outside – **“What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears...?” (1 Samuel 15:14)**. These were part of the booty that Saul had retained after a decisive victory in which everything belonging to the enemy was supposed to be destroyed. But Saul had failed to follow through and do as the LORD had commanded. Due to this stunning act of disobedience, Saul was rejected by God. What is more, His intense displeasure at what Saul had done was demonstrated by Samuel, who called for Agag, the captive king, to be brought into his presence. He then took a knife and **“hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD in Gilgal.” (1 Samuel 15:33)**

Oh, if only Christians today would take this episode to heart! If only they knew how serious the LORD is when He asks us, as believers, to stand over His Word. Generally speaking, He does not ask us to risk life and limb or require that we fall like martyrs before the sword of the enemy. He only asks that we speak out against the wickedness that is rampant in towns and cities across America.

These Drag Queen events are really a test from God. We know they are Satanic – see the graffiti in the photo above – and we know they are immensely offensive to God and harmful to our children. And it would take only a modest effort to open our mouths outside city hall and say, “This is wrong!”

Have the churches across America bothered to do this? Look around you and listen – silence. Even the bleating of the Amalekite sheep was louder than most ‘Christian’ churches today.

Having resoundingly failed the simplest of all possible tests, what hope is there for the church in America today? The judgment, when it comes, will be severe.

Jeremy James

Ireland

September 18, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Vaccines are the Perfect Vector for Mass Infection

by Jeremy James



One in Six

“Recent estimates in the United States show that about one in six, or about 17%, of children aged 3 through 17 years have one or more developmental disabilities. ⁽¹⁾ Developmental disabilities are a group of conditions due to an impairment in physical, learning, language, or behavior areas. These conditions begin during the developmental period, may impact day-to-day functioning, and usually last throughout a person’s lifetime ⁽²⁾.”

– CDC official website, 2019

1. Zablotsky B, Black LI, Maenner MJ, Schieve LA, Danielson ML, Bitsko RH, Blumberg SJ, Kogan MD, Boyle CA. Prevalence and Trends of Developmental Disabilities among Children in the US: 2009–2017. *Pediatrics*. 2019; 144(4):e20190811.
2. Developmental Disabilities: Delivery of Medical Care for Children and Adults. I. Leslie Rubin and Allen C. Crocker. Philadelphia, Pa, Lea & Febiger, 1989.

Source: <https://www.cdc.gov/ncbddd/developmentaldisabilities/about.html>

When Job wrestled with the great question that weighed so heavily upon him, he bemoaned the absence of a referee or a judge [“daysman”] who could to assess the merits of his case and plead it before Almighty God:

“Neither is there any daysman betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon us both.” (Job 9:33)

We love justice, no doubt because we are made in the image and likeness of God, and He too loves justice:

“For I the LORD love justice...” (Isaiah 61:8)

How wonderful and reassuring it is to know that, not only is God, our Creator, perfectly just, but that He wants us to know that He **loves** justice.

SB 276

California is one of four states that do not allow parents to opt out of vaccinating their children for religious or personal reasons (The others are Maine, Mississippi and West Virginia). But it does allow medical exemptions: A doctor can excuse a child from receiving some or all of the required vaccinations if there is a medical reason for doing so. Under the new bill – SB 276 (signed into law on 9 September 2019) – doctors can no longer authorize such exemptions on their own; each case will also need to be approved by state health officials.

The Enemy hates Justice

One of the great hallmarks of the time we are now living in is the rapid erosion of justice. Since God loves justice, we can be certain that Satan hates it. He is using his army of earthly servants to dismantle the institutions of justice, to deliver perverse and irrational rulings, to undermine norms and legal precedents that protect the weak and vulnerable, to stifle debate and suppress evidence, and to implant in the hearts of men – to the greatest extent he can – the conviction that justice is unobtainable. The little man is being subjected to a deliberate program of demoralization. All he can lean on is the hope that the fickle finger of federal power and government fiat will not point in his direction.

Where science is concerned, this program has replaced proof with propaganda. The remorseless repetition of an opinion can transform it into a fact. By the same token, the relentless denigration of a fact can turn it into an opinion. As a tool of mind control, it is really quite straightforward. There is nothing subtle about it. Even when a person knows it is being used to condition his mind, he finds it difficult to resist. We are seeing this happening in grand style today with the great hoax known as manmade global warming. No matter how many well-founded scientific facts are shown to refute the lie, the non-stop chant of doom-laden propaganda is too hard for the brow-beaten masses to ignore.

The key word here is “doom-laden”. Fear is the catalyst behind the best propaganda. We find it being used to bewildering effect in the Great Vaccine Debate. Where one would normally expect to find a thoroughly objective and comprehensive proof of both the efficacy and safety of childhood vaccines, we find instead a mass of assertions based on loosely-defined and insubstantial trials and studies. The traditional principle of cause and effect is only brought into play after all the necessary self-serving assumptions have been made. Only a true believer could find these ‘proofs’ convincing. The majority of practitioners go along with this charade since the alternative – a temporary moratorium on the use of childhood vaccines – would be unthinkable.



Fear stifles objective thought and makes certain options ‘unthinkable’. The fear behind the Great Vaccine Debate is designed to censor the free exchange of ideas and make alternative modes of treatment seem irrational. The owners of the only acceptable mode of treatment, the vaccine industry, are able to harness the popular fear of a medical catastrophe to prevent any serious re-evaluation of their products or their methodology.

Remember, 1 child in 6 in the U.S. now has one or more “developmental disabilities” which will impact on their “day-to-day functioning” and last throughout their lifetime.
Tell your friends this dreadful fact.

Vaccines are a special class of pharmaceutical product

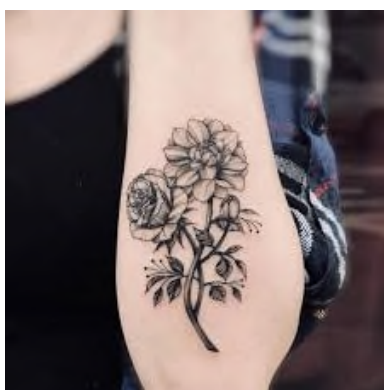
Childhood vaccines are a special class of pharmaceutical product. They have many features which set them apart from other products and require a far higher threshold of safety, both in the trial or pre-lease stage and after they have been sold on the market:

A. Vaccines are injected directly into muscle tissue and thus bypass the natural filtering system in the alimentary canal. They will also make their way into various parts of the body before being filtered by the kidneys. It is imperative, therefore, that they be free of all impurities.

B. There is strong scientific evidence that some of the contents of a vaccine can get past the blood-brain barrier (BBB). The BBB is a very important defense against the incursion of substances that might disrupt the highly sensitive cellular processes that take place in the brain, especially during its developmental phases when unwarranted biochemical interference could cause permanent damage. The BBB stops pathogenic particles from passing via the blood capillaries in the brain into the surrounding cerebrospinal fluid. As such it is similar to the wall of the gut which keeps material from the digestive tract from leaking into the bloodstream. Anything that damages the permeability of the BBB or the lining of the gut can create serious chronic conditions which are very difficult to diagnose and treat. Due to the inclusion of nanoparticles and similar ultra-fine particles in food processing and pharmaceutical products, we are witnessing today a very marked increase in cases of leaky gut and brain inflammation caused by toxic material leaking through the BBB. There is also evidence that harmful substances that might otherwise get blocked by the BBB are exerting a synergistic effect – where one helps the other biochemically – and one or both get through.

C. Vaccines are designed to elicit an auto-immune response. This makes them unique. They are effectively reprogramming the body's immune system so that, when the disease-causing agent, specific to the vaccine, enters the body at some future date, the body will 'recognize' it as a pathogen and take appropriate action.

D. Vaccines are designed to have a permanent impact on the body. While many lose their intended efficacy after 5-10 years, they qualify as substances which leave a permanent mark on the body, rather like a tattoo.



Common misconceptions about vaccines

Let's look at just a few of the assumptions that the public has blindly accepted and without which the pharmaceutical industry would have difficulty maintaining its existing stranglehold over the vaccine 'debate':

1. Each disease has a single cause, usually a bacterium or a virus.

This is false. Diseases are complex biochemical states within the organism which have no single cause. The same bacterium or virus in two people can have very different effects. Environmental factors play an important role in the development of a disease, as does the strength of the individual's immune system.

2. Every disease has a single cure.

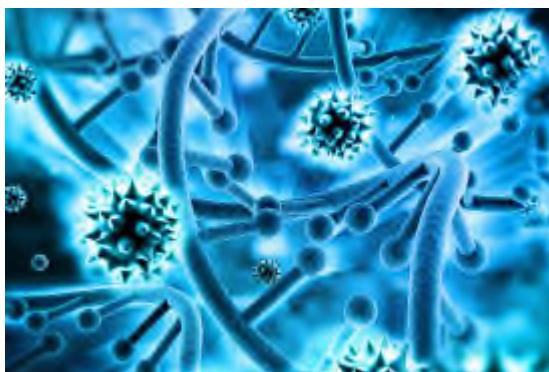
This is also false. The healer in all cases is the body's immune system, the performance of which depends on several factors, including the overall load of toxins that the body has to deal with, the quality of one's nutrition, access to clean air and water, and hygienic surroundings.

3. Vaccines give assured immunity.

No, they don't. If they work at all they do so by giving some additional information to our immune system which may or may not enable it to recognize and attack a future pathogen.

4. Vaccines give lifelong immunity.

No, they don't. Most vaccines cease to have any effect after 5 years or so and any 'acquired' immunity is lost. Thus the concept of 'herd immunity' is a fiction.



5. Vaccines protect against all strains of a disease-causing pathogen.

No, they don't. Most address only a particular strain of a pathogen. There are many strains of flu but the so-called flu vaccine targets only a few of them.

6. Childhood diseases like measles are a serious threat to public health.

Most of them are not. Some, like tetanus and diphtheria, are extremely rare. TB is also extremely rare. No child can contract Hepatitis B unless his or her mother was infected. A child in good health will not be affected by measles or mumps, apart from having to spend a day or two in bed.

There is compelling evidence that the disease called ‘polio’, which caused great suffering and anxiety in the 1950s, was actually produced by the liberal use of dangerous pesticides such as DDT. While it is hard to be dogmatic in these matters, the only childhood diseases that can seriously be described as life-threatening are bacterial meningitis and, possibly, pertussis (whooping cough), both of which, thankfully, can be treated satisfactorily with antibiotics if diagnosed in good time. [This paragraph is a layman’s understanding of existing practice.]



7. All vaccines are thoroughly tested for safety.

No, they are not. The tests are conducted only by the manufacturer, using the criteria and parameters which it decides are appropriate, subject to FDA approval. Since vaccines are never subjected to independent assessment before approval, the trial will likely be based on the least rigorous set of conditions. For example, they will use only adults in good health who are not also taking other kinds of medication. Thus many circumstances that are certain to arise in practice will not be tested for. Details of any trials which revealed defects or drawbacks with the drug can be withheld from the FDA. This is probably unlawful but no independent examination of research data is ever conducted. Worst of all, vaccine trials generally extend no more than three months or so. No account is taken of adverse effects that might arise after that time. Pharmaceutical companies are not even required to do any follow-up analysis of the effectiveness and safety of their products.

8. All vaccines have been thoroughly tested for effectiveness.

No, they haven't. A trial may convince the FDA that a vaccine is likely to have some benefit in the field, but that is not the same as a test for effectiveness. The only way to know whether a vaccine is effective – whether it provides adequate protection against the disease it is designed to counter – is whether recipients acquired the intended immunity. This can only be done by comparing two similar populations, one of which received the vaccine and one which didn't. Alas, such trials are NEVER conducted. If they were we would know whether vaccines are **really** of any use. Crucially, we would ALSO be able to establish whether the general health of the non-vaccinated population was better than that of the vaccinated one.

9. Vaccines are free of toxic impurities

No, they're not. On the contrary, they are full of ingredients whose safety has never been established. These include aluminum and tiny traces of mercury (even though mercury is no longer officially added to most vaccines). Both mercury and aluminum are neurotoxic. Vaccines also contain a wide variety of live viruses. A virus is a short string of RNA which is not capable of self-replicating. In theory they should be harmless but if they find their way into the nucleus of a cell they can affect the operation of its DNA. The effects are unpredictable but there is research to suggest that they are implicated in some forms of cancer. Since it can take years, even decades, before they become activated in this way, they are often called 'slow viruses'. They are also known as 'retroviruses' since they would appear to possess a property which enables them to infiltrate a cell's DNA. Some respected research scientists, such as Judy Mikovits PhD, who worked for many years at the National Cancer Institute in Maryland, advise against the use of vaccines, especially in children, because of the presence of large numbers of retroviruses. It should be noted that these viruses cannot be neutralized before the vaccine is injected into the patient since any procedure which killed the viruses would also destroy the active ingredient that is supposed to protect against the designated disease.

10. Toxins from vaccines cannot cross the blood-brain barrier

Oh yes they can. Research is now revealing how viruses, under certain conditions, are able to do so ("The blood-brain barrier (BBB) provides significant protection against microbial invasion of the brain. However, the BBB is not impenetrable, and mechanisms by which viruses breach it are becoming clearer." - *Viral disruption of the blood-brain barrier*, K Spindler, Trends Microbial, June 2012).



It has also been shown that an emulsifier known as Polysorbate-80 (also called Tween 80) is present in many vaccines (Emulsifiers make it easier for oily substances to dissolve in water, rather like a detergent). While the CDC does not list Polysorbate-80 in its list of vaccine ingredients (*What's in vaccines?*), it does reveal elsewhere on its website that this emulsifier is used as an excipient in the following vaccines:

DTaP (Infanrix)
DTaP - IPV (Kinrix and Quadracel)
DTaP - HepB- IPV (Pediarix)
DTaP - IPV- Hib (Pentacel)
HepB (Heplisav-B)
HPV (Gardasil 9)
Influenza (Fluad, Fluarix, Flucelvax, Flulaval)
Meningococcal (MenB - Trumenba)
Pneumococcal (PCV13 - Prevnar 13)
Rotavirus (Rota Teq)
Tdap (Boostrix)

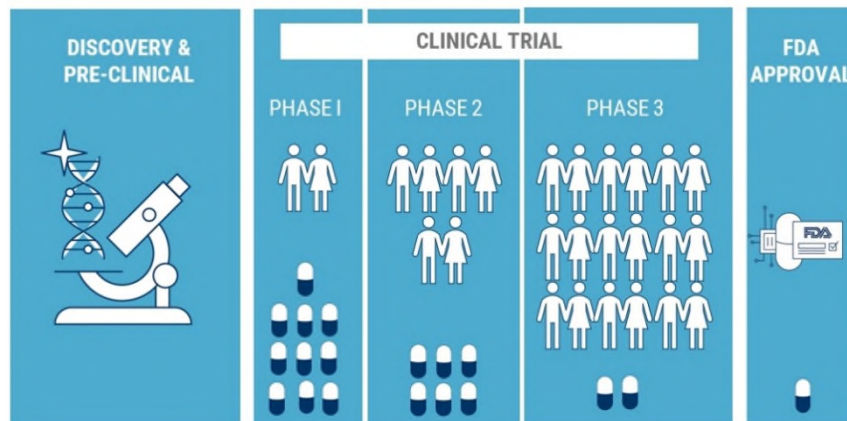
The public ought to be aware that Polysorbate-80 is often used as an emulsifier by the pharmaceutical industry to enhance the delivery of chemicals from the blood into the brain across the blood brain barrier (BBB). This is necessary in the treatment of brain infections, lesions and tumors which are otherwise impossible to reach.

The following extract from a peer-reviewed paper published in 2005 shows how this works:

“The BBB, like cell membranes in general, is subject to solvent-mediated disruption with chemicals such as ethanol, dimethylsulfoxide (DMSO), or detergents such as SDS, or Tween 80 also known as polysorbate-80. There are numerous examples in the literature where the peripheral administration of a drug, which normally should not cross the BBB, is followed by pharmacological activity in the brain. Such an observation could arise because the drug is transported across the BBB via an endogenous transport system. However, an alternative explanation is that the drug is injected in a diluent that is membrane destabilizing, and causes BBB disruption. Often the drug is solubilized in solvents such as ethanol or DMSO, or surfactants such as SDS, a Tween detergent, or other surfactants... Tween 80, also known as polysorbate-80, is frequently administered in CNS [central nervous system] drug formulations.”
[Emphasis added.]

- The Blood-Brain Barrier: Bottleneck in Brain Drug Development,
[William M. Pardridge](#), *NeuroRx*, January 2005.

So, many childhood vaccines carry a substance which actually increases substantially the rate at which other ingredients in the vaccine can cross the blood-brain barrier. This is a remarkable and disturbing fact. We already know that, even without the presence of this emulsifier, a certain proportion of the ingredients in a vaccine can reach the brain, which is unsettling in itself, but the addition of a substance that actually enhances this process is inexplicable.



11. The toxic load in vaccines is too small to affect the brain

Not so. The cells in the brain, especially during its delicate developmental phases, are highly sensitive to toxins. There is no such thing as a negligible or insignificant amount. If a toxin is present in any amount, it will always have a disruptive effect. The presence of minute traces of a toxin in a critical part of the brain at a key moment in its development can permanently impair its biochemical function. The degree of impairment may not become noticeable until the child is much older. If we compare the brain to a computer, a small piece of code has been damaged by the toxin and will never self-correct. The computer may still operate, but its overall performance will suffer. This is why we speak of a condition known as ‘autism spectrum disorder’ and not simply ‘autism’. The damage is never uniform but random, unevenly expressed and varying in severity from one child to another.

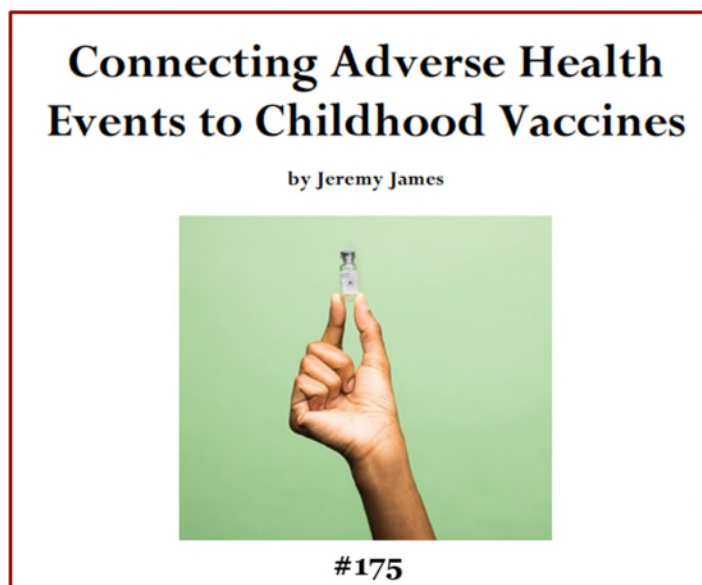


12. The body is able to cleanse itself of toxins and foreign substances

Yes, that's true to some extent. But the toxins found in vaccines are cumulative. The body may be able to get rid of some of this load but not all of it. The next injection brings a fresh load, some of which lodges permanently in the brain. It should also be remembered that the toxins in vaccines bypass the filtering system in our alimentary canal. We could eat a food containing ten times the toxic load found in a vaccine and suffer no ill effect. But when the same toxin goes directly into our bloodstream and crosses the BBB, its impact will be immeasurably greater.

‘The System’ isn’t working

We could go on and list further extenuating assumptions which enable the public to ignore the real risks that accompany the use of childhood vaccines. For example, most parents assume that the pharmaceutical industry “cares” about the health of their children. This is nonsense, of course. The industry “cares” only about profit and market share. Most parents also assume that the industry is accountable in law for the safety of their products. This, too, is nonsense. The industry enjoys complete immunity from prosecution for any damage caused by their vaccines (See our earlier paper, #175).



In addition to all this, many parents think “the system” – the government, health practitioners, medical research scientists, politicians, journalists, and whistle-blowers within the industry – will collectively maintain a watchful eye on the industry and warn us in good time of impending disaster. But this too is just a soothing illusion, as recent events have shown. We offer just two shocking examples of the way the industry abuses the incredible power that it wields, not just in the broad field of medicine, but in cognate areas such as government, the media, and academia.

**Remember, 1 child in 6 in the U.S. now has one or more “developmental disabilities” which will impact on their “day-to-day functioning” and last throughout their lifetime.
Tell your friends this dreadful fact.**

The Swine Flu Scandal of 1976

In the early 1970s, the pharmaceutical industry developed a vaccine to protect pigs from swine flu. Unfortunately, after investing heavily in a product which should have proven extremely profitable, they ran into a major problem. A demonstration of its efficacy went badly awry when several pigs collapsed and died soon after receiving the vaccine. The pig breeders absolutely refused to touch the stuff.

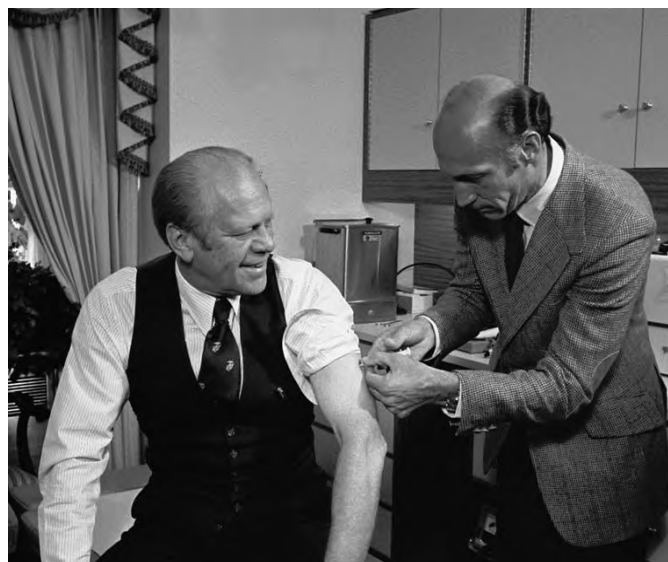
The manufacturers decided to find an alternative market for their stock of redundant vaccine. With the complicity of the CDC and, it would seem, several high-ranking politicians, the American public was warned of an impending outbreak of a dangerous strain of swine flu which could infect humans. According to the official narrative, in January 1976 an outbreak of this alleged disease had caused the death of one person at Fort Dix, an army base in New Jersey, and about a dozen others at the base had to be hospitalized. The public was told that, without a mass vaccination program, up to a million Americans could die of this highly infectious, deadly disease – even though there had never been a single reported case of swine flu in humans in the U.S.



On 15 April 1976, Congress passed Public Law 94-266 which approved \$135 million in public funding to inoculate everyone in America. Within a few months around 45 million people had received the vaccine. Then reports began to come in which indicated that something was seriously wrong with the vaccine. Around 50 recipients had died and a further 500 or so had become seriously ill. Normally the pharmaceutical industry would have found a way to disguise these figures and hide the truth from the public. Thus the program would very likely have continued had the industry not been hit by yet another disaster – an honest scientist and whistle-blower.

The then head of the virology unit at the FDA, Dr Anthony Morris, did something that was entirely without precedent. He went on television and warned the public that the vaccine had never been tested in humans and was almost certainly useless. He would have known this for certain since he himself had conducted research into this particular vaccine and knew its limitations. Anyone who saw him on the Phil Donahue Show knew they were looking at an honest guy who was risking his career in order to warn his fellow Americans.

President Ford allowed himself to be photographed on 14 October receiving his shot of the flu vaccine from the White House physician – see photo. He also went on CBS television to defend the vaccine and promote its benefits. This cynical ploy was designed to restore public confidence in the program, but it made no difference. The cat was out of the bag and the program was officially put on hold on 16 December to allow suspected side-effects to be investigated. It was never restarted.



President Gerald Ford receiving a swine flu inoculation from his White House physician, Dr. William Lukash on October 14, 1976.

Not one case was reported

Not one case of human-to-human swine flu infection was reported during this so-called epidemic. Not one. Even the unfortunate fellow at Fort Dix is generally believed to have died of heat-stroke following a lengthy exercise drill.

What happened to Dr Morris? He was fired from his job, his lab was raided, his records were destroyed, and his test animals were put down.

The government had to pay out \$1.7 billion in compensation to the victims of this scandalous program. The manufacturers had to pay nothing since President Ford gave them complete indemnity back in June – just a few weeks after the program had begun and, presumably, when the first reports of serious adverse effects were starting to come in.

The industry also took the canny step of blaming all of the vaccine deaths and injuries on an entirely new disease – Guillain-Barré syndrome, an extremely rare disorder at that time but with symptoms conveniently similar to those exhibited by many of the vaccine victims.

The Panic Button

How did the CDC argue initially that the Fort Dix death was indicative of a potentially deadly strain of swine flu? Easy. They alleged that they had found evidence of the same strain of flu in the Fort Dix case that had caused the deaths of an estimated 50 million people worldwide in the great ‘Spanish’ Flu Epidemic of 1918. That was enough to press the panic button. The public believed the great lie – at least until the deadly side-effects became known and Dr Morris came forward with his honest scientific testimony.



The modern counterparts of the Phil Donahue Show would never allow someone like Dr Morris to get on air. Even if someone of his stature and integrity were to exist somewhere in the pharmaceutical noosphere, he or she would never receive national coverage, or anything close to it. Their voices would be lost among the cacophony of commentators whose endless opinions have made informed public discussion of any serious topic virtually impossible.

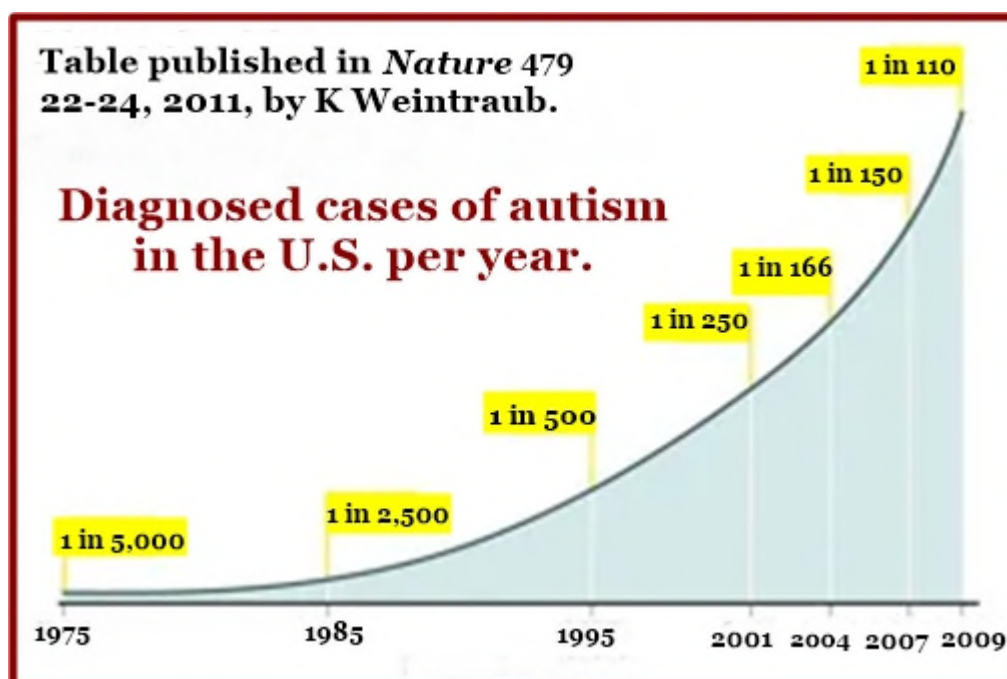
Our second example may seem even more chilling because it proves that the industry is utterly indifferent to any harm it may cause provided it can never be held accountable. And even when it gets caught, it uses its immense influence in the media and in political circles to bluff its way out without a hint of remorse.

The Simpsonwood Conference

In June, 2000, a secret 2-day conference was held in Norcross, Georgia. It came to be known as the Simpsonwood Conference after the location where it was held. It was convened by the CDC and comprised 52 high-ranking representatives of the CDC, the FDA, the WHO, and the major vaccine manufacturers, including Merck, Wyeth, GlaxoSmithKline, and Aventis. Attendance, naturally, was by invitation only. There was no advance notice of the event or any official acknowledgment that it had taken place. There were no journalists in attendance, nor any representatives of the public interest (apart from the institutions mentioned). Participants were not allowed to take away any copies of documentation made available to them at the conference.

Remember, 1 child in 6 in the U.S. now has one or more "developmental disabilities" which will impact on their "day-to-day functioning" and last throughout their lifetime.
Tell your friends this dreadful fact.

A few years later Robert Kennedy Jr came to hear about the conference and was able to obtain a record – possibly redacted – of the proceedings through the Freedom of Information Act. He published his findings in *Rolling Stone* magazine and on salon.com in 2005. The latter later retracted the article in 2011 but *Rolling Stone* stood over its report, despite coming under immense pressure from the vaccine industry to retract it on the basis of alleged errors of fact.



Note the dramatic increase. The figure for 2017 is believed to be 1 in 45.

The conference had been convened by the CSD to discuss questions of vaccine safety after one of their staff, having analyzed the CDC's massive database, found definitive evidence that the mercury-based preservative used in most childhood vaccines was causing a dramatic increase in autism and other serious neurological disorders in children. Attendees were required, over the two-day period, to consider – not the veracity of the paper or the possibility that its findings might be erroneous – but simply what steps should be taken to prevent knowledge of the catastrophe from becoming more widely known. Once the public became aware that their children had been poisoned, the pharmaceutical companies would face a barrage of law suits that would destroy them financially.



T Verstraeten, the scientist at the CDC who conducted the analysis, said, “I was stunned by what I saw.” Of course he should not have been surprised since numerous reputable studies had already shown that the mercury preservative, known as thimerosal, was linked to many childhood neurological disorders. Everyone in attendance would have known this too. What really shocked them was the existence of hard data, on their own massive database, which demonstrated the fact with startling clarity. Anyone who took the time to analyze the data would quickly reach the same conclusion.

In the transcripts of the event, the head of vaccine safety at the CDC stated with some satisfaction that “given the sensitivity of the information, we have been able to keep it out of the hands of, let’s say, less responsible hands.” The vaccines spokesman from the WHO said, “perhaps this study should not have been done at all.” He was concerned that, if the information got out, it “will be used in other ways beyond the control of this group.”

Three important decisions were taken on foot of the conference, all designed to hide the damage caused by thimerosal in childhood vaccines:

1. The CDC would contract another organization, The Institute of Medicine, to conduct another Verstraeten-type study. Its published results would fail to find a link between thimerosal and autism spectrum disorders.
2. The Verstraeten study would not be published and the original data on which it was based would be “lost”.
3. To stymie future attempts by outsiders to conduct a similar study, the giant CDC database of vaccine records would be given to a private company and rendered unavailable for independent research.

The CDC itself is a public body and therefore its database was public property, funded by the taxpayer. It acted illegally by placing the database off-limits. It also acted with scandalous disregard for the public welfare by suppressing the Verstraeten study.

If this account of the Simpsonwood conference and its follow-up is accurate – and we have no reason to doubt it since it is based official sources – then we have to conclude that the vaccine industry is entirely controlled by vested interests, including all aspects of regulation and vaccine safety which ostensibly rest in the public arena. Simpsonwood shows that the CDC is merely a branch of the pharmaceutical industry, as are the FDA and the WHO.

Immunization Schedule for Children in the U.S.

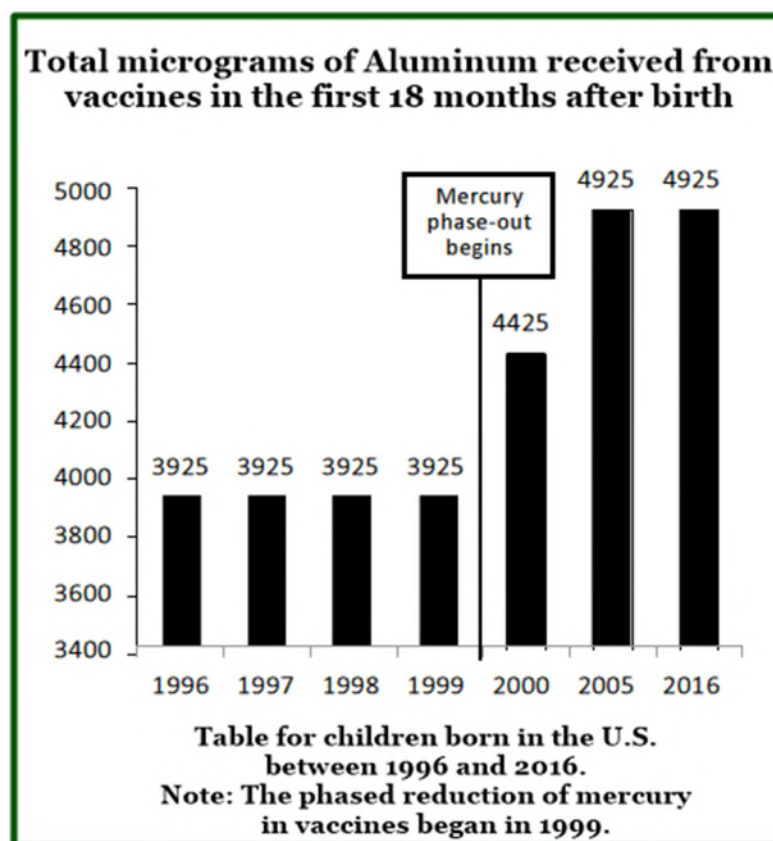
The immunization schedule for children in the United States in their first 18 months after birth is shown in the table below. The aluminum content of this schedule is also shown:

Vaccine	Aluminum content	Vaccine Schedule
Hep B	250 mcg x 3 doses	Birth, 2, 6 months
DTaP	625 mcg x 4 doses	2, 4, 6, 15 months
PCV	125 mcg x 4 doses	2, 4, 6, 12 months
Hib	225 mcg x 3 doses	2, 4, 12 months
Hep A	250 mcg x 2 doses	12, 18 months
TOTAL mcgs	4925 mcg	by age 18 months

Note: A microgram (mcg) is a millionth (1×10^{-6}) of a gram.

Of the many disturbing facts in the above table, perhaps the most unsettling is the amount of aluminum given to a two month old child on the same day – **1225 mcg** (This consists of 250 mcg with Hep B, 625 mcg with DTaP, 125 mcg with PCV, and 225 mcg with Hib).

The table above should be compared with the one below. From it we can see that, when the industry was finally forced to phase out the amount of mercury in vaccines given in the first 18 months, it increased the amount of aluminum by 25 percent. This was achieved by adding three doses of a new aluminum-laced vaccine to the childhood immunization schedule in February 2000 (for pneumococcus [Hib]) and two doses of another aluminum-containing vaccine in 2005 (for hepatitis A). This resulted in a substantial increase of aluminum-containing vaccine doses — from 11 to 16 injections — which babies are required to receive by 18 months of age. This was done without a single study to show that the increase in aluminum posed no risk to the welfare of the millions of children affected.



American manufacturers introduced mercury-based vaccines into China in 1999. At that time ASD was virtually unknown in that country. Seven years later, China Central Television reported that at least 400,000 Chinese children were suffering from autism.

The British Medical Association formally banned doctors from giving separate vaccinations for measles, mumps and rubella. Doctors who oppose the ban risk losing their license to practice. One doctor who tried to offer the single vaccine alternative was called before a disciplinary hearing of the General Medical Council in 2001 which could have ended his career. However, he received such immense support from his patients that the GMC had to relent. His case was attracting too much attention in the media and the establishment couldn't risk making an example of him. However, the mere fact that a medical professional could be bullied and maligned in this way was proof that patient safety and peace of mind – which are central to good medical practice – are scorned as neurotic distractions by the vaccine industry.

The Controlled Opposition

The architects behind the New World Order have made extensive use of a technique known as 'the controlled opposition'. They know that some of their plans will be resisted by the generality of the population and that this resistance could coalesce in many instances into organized opposition. Rather than allow these groups to develop independently, with the many uncertainties that this would entail, they set up the respective groups themselves and run them covertly. While to outsiders these groups may appear to be legitimate, and may even score a political goal from time to time, they are kept in check by well-placed agents who never allow them to reach their full potential.



Given the importance of the vaccine agenda to the NWO there is no doubt that it, too, has its controlled opposition. There are probably several organizations in this category, but we will cite two: the Dwoskin Family Foundation and the Selz Foundation. Until recently, the former has been funded entirely by Albert and Claire Dwoskin of McLean, Virginia. They are closely associated with the Democratic Party and both Bill Clinton and Hillary Clinton have attended high-profile fundraisers in their home.

Albert Dwoskin has close ties with George Soros and is chairman of a left-wing advocacy and agitation group based in Washington DC.

The Foundation is a contributor to the Institute for New Economic Thinking, a liberal economic think-tank founded by George Soros to promote left-wing economic theories. It also contributes most of the funding for the Children's Medical Safety Research Institute (CMSRI). The CMSRI is probably the principal source worldwide for funds to conduct research into the safety of children's vaccines. Most of the anti-vaccine literature is based on research funded by the Institute. Names that crop up regularly in articles calling for a moratorium on vaccines – such as Dr Yehuda Shoenfeld, Dr Christopher Shaw, Dr Christopher Exley, Dr Lucija Tomljenovic, Dr Stephanie Seneff, Dr A Geier, and Dr M Geier – are all funded by the CMSRI. These scientists also have something in common: Their research is regularly cited for its methodological inadequacy and its contravention of accepted norms of medical research. For this reason most medical professionals do not place much credence in their findings, even though, to the layman, it may seem fairly convincing.



Source: <https://www.cdc.gov/ncbddd/developmentaldisabilities/about.html>

Let's look at just one example, a paper published in the ***Journal of Trace Elements in Medicine and Biology*** in November 2017, under the title: Aluminium in brain tissue in autism. The paper was authored by Dr Exley and three others. In it they say:

“Hitherto there are no previous reports of aluminium in brain tissue from donors who died with a diagnosis of ASD. We have measured aluminium in brain tissue in autism and identified the location of aluminium in these tissues.” In their conclusions they state: “We have made the first measurements of aluminium in brain tissue in ASD and we have shown that the brain aluminium content is extraordinarily high. We have identified aluminium in brain tissue as both extracellular and intracellular with the latter involving both neurones and non-neuronal cells. The presence of aluminium in inflammatory cells in the meninges, vasculature, grey and white matter is a standout observation and could implicate aluminium in the aetiology of ASD [Autism Spectrum Disorder].”

To most observers this would count as a major finding. Terms like “extraordinarily high” and “standout observation” are certainly eye-catching. Their paper even includes impressive photos obtained using aluminium-selective fluorescence microscopy in which aluminum deposits are clearly identified.

Alas, their study is virtually worthless since it does not include a control group. In order to draw any conclusion about the presence of aluminum in the brains of persons who died of ASD, it would be necessary to conduct exactly the same analysis on the brain tissue of persons who died from another cause not linked to brain function. The two sets of results could then be compared and analyzed with a view to determining whether the differences were both consistent and significant. Ideally, the study would be carried out in the form of a blind trial, where the scientists themselves didn’t know which tissues came from the ASD patients.



Unlike the Exley study, a study conducted in this way, with appropriate controls, would be seen as valuable by the scientific community. So why didn’t the CMSRI fund such a study? Why, indeed.

When the VAERS database was made unavailable to open research, successful attempts were made to gain access to it through the Freedom of Information Act. However, this route seems to have been used predominantly by researchers on the CMSRI panel, notably Dr Stephanie Seneff, Dr A Geier, and Dr M Geier. Some of their work was co-funded by the Selz Foundation. However, it takes a close familiarity with the VAERS database to use it correctly. A lot of unwarranted conclusions can be drawn by someone who doesn't appreciate the limitations of data stored on the database.

According to Wikipedia, Dr M Geier's medical license has been suspended or revoked in every state in which he was licensed. It went on to say that, "Geier's scientific work has also been criticized; when the Institute of Medicine reviewed vaccine safety in 2004, it dismissed Geier's work as seriously flawed, "uninterpretable", and marred by an incorrect use of scientific terms. The American Academy of Pediatrics criticized one of Geier's studies, which claimed to find a link between vaccines and autism, stating that it contained "numerous conceptual and scientific flaws, omissions of fact, inaccuracies, and misstatements." In January 2007, a paper by the Geiers was retracted by the journal *Autoimmunity Reviews*."

CONCLUSIONS

The average person has great difficulty dealing with the concept of evil. They have forgotten the Word of God – which tells us that evil is continually at work in this world – and they have forgotten the advice that Jesus gave to each one of us, namely to be as wise as serpents and as harmless as doves.

The big corporations and banking cartels that control this world are run by men who hate Christianity. They are working together to create a new social order where the Word of God and any vestige of Biblical truth have been completely eliminated. If Christians were as wise as serpents – as they ought to be – they would see this. Alas the vast majority are harmless doves who haven't a clue.

To create their new system of social control the schemers must transform the United States into a Soviet-style colony where all activities are regulated by the state and dissent is punished by death or imprisonment. This has always been the goal of Marxism. Both Communist China and Communist Russia were established by the Elite to take over the running of the world after the U.S. has been brought to its knees.

The masterminds behind Marxism are extremely cunning and adept at causing destruction by stealth. We are witnessing the gradual collapse of American industry, a precipitous fall in living standards, an educational system that is clearly failing, a sharp decline in moral standards, and the inexorable decay of urban infrastructure. All of this comes from the Marxist game plan, polished and refined over a century of infiltration and subversion, where the target nation is "softened up" before the hot war begins. Why fight strong, healthy people when you can fight a nation crippled by "developmental disabilities"?

When we ask obvious questions – Why is the health of our children being impaired in this way? Are vaccines safe? Can we trust big corporations with the nation’s health? – we are shouted down and dismissed as cranks. But these questions need to be asked and our political leaders need to answer them. Alas, since the answers to date have been lame and evasive, even downright deceitful at times, parents should really ask themselves whether they are wise to trade a minor risk – the possibility that their child may contract a routine or treatable childhood illness – for a major risk, the permanent impairment of some aspect of their brain function. For ASD, the risk is now 1 in 37 for a boy, while the risk of acquiring a developmental disability is a staggering 1 in 6. And the trend is getting worse.

Why are they so determined to impose mandatory vaccinations?

Before we close we should ask ourselves why our government and the pharmaceutical industry are determined to inject vaccines into our kids, even if this means making them mandatory? No vaccine, no school (Look at California). Maybe financial penalties will be added later to the list of coercive options. After all, if they are killing our kids via abortion, poisoning their food with pesticides and GMOs, wrecking their education with mind-deadening curricula, filling their screens with pornography, making the cost of their basic medical care prohibitive, legalizing cannabis, promoting gender confusion and sexual perversion, and attacking traditional family values from every possible angle, do you still believe they care about the well-being of your children?

Be sensible and weigh the evidence. We do not have a daysman, akin to the one sought by Job, to carry out this task on our behalf. Nor is one likely to emerge.

If, having done so, you still have the courage and the stamina to look a little further down the road, you may ask yourself whether the vaccine industry will be used at some stage in the future by persons unknown to inject debilitating or sterilizing drugs into an entire population? As we state in the title to this paper, vaccines are the perfect vector for mass infection. They may not use it, but they seem determined to retain it as an option.

Jeremy James
Ireland
October 6, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

False Flag

by Jeremy James



When Hitler wanted to consolidate his hold over the German people and remove certain constitutional protections, he arranged for the parliament building, the Reichstag, to be burnt down. This pivotal event took place in Berlin on 27 February, 1933. He blamed the fire on the Communists and claimed that they were planning a general uprising. The Reichstag Fire Decree was issued just one day after the fire. It suspended the right to assembly, freedom of speech, and freedom of the press. It also gave special powers to the police, effectively turning Germany into a police state. The regime used these powers to arrest and imprison political opponents without charge, to dissolve political organizations, and to confiscate private property.

The fire was a false flag event, where one side committed a ghastly deed and blamed it on its enemies (Thus the 'false' flag, the flag of the enemy). By doing so it sought the moral high ground, tricking the public into thinking that such draconian laws were necessary to protect them. All the while, the real villains were already in power, using the machinery of state to strengthen their hold over the people. Through this decree, 'For the Protection of the People and the State', the Nazis seized total control of Germany and brought that great nation to the brink of destruction in just 12 years.



The Reichstag Fire

Pearl Harbor

Another false flag event – the bombing of Pearl Harbor on 7 December 1941 – was used to bring the U.S. into the Second World War. The American leaders knew what the Japanese were planning but did nothing to stop it. Instead of keeping their Pacific Fleet in dock in San Diego, beyond the reach of the Japanese, they moved it to Hawaii. A few days before the Japanese attack, the Americans sailed a few of their best ships into the open seas so that, when the attack came, they would still have some vessels in reserve.



Pearl Harbor

A great many Americans – though, alas, not nearly enough – know that 9/11 was a false flag event. It was an ‘inside job’, planned and executed by the masterminds behind the coming New World Order. It enabled the Elite to turn America into a surveillance state – the step before a police state – and to authorize the invasion and destruction of several sovereign nations, including Afghanistan, Iraq, Syria, Libya and Yemen. This massive destabilization of the Middle East and N Africa was a necessary prelude to the creation of World War Three.

Flashpoints

A number of flashpoints were set in place after 1945 to help ignite this war. North Korea was an entirely artificial creation, a 'rogue' state which would be used later to 'threaten' the United States. In reality it's a backward agrarian society ruled by a gang of thugs who are following the script written for them by the leaders of the NWO. They have no missiles that can hit the U.S., and they have no nuclear bombs. Such devices do not exist. They are physically impossible. The USSR didn't have them either, but for decades the Elite maintained this deadly deception, stoking a 'Cold War' and keeping the world in a state of anxiety and fear using the threat of 'mutual assured destruction.'

The Korean 'fuse' was primed when Trump took office. The on-again-off-again negotiations to date to contain its nuclear capacity are merely a way of convincing the public that this backward state is unpredictable and dangerous.

Taiwan is another flashpoint. It was established in 1949 as the only part of China, besides Hong Kong, that would remain free of Communist rule. China has consistently claimed that Taiwan is part of her sovereign territory and that it must ultimately revert to Chinese control. The current unrest in Hong Kong is a sign that the 'fuse' has been lit and that those parts of greater China which are currently beyond Communist rule will shortly be reined in.



Another, albeit little known, flashpoint may be found in Kashmir. This is supposedly a disputed territory on the border of Pakistan and India. The angry protests between the two sides since 1948, when Pakistan was created, have occasionally led to violence. However, it is largely a show manufactured by the NWO, a phony dispute whose only purpose is to trigger a major conflict in the region when the time is right. Both countries claim to possess nuclear bombs, so any escalation of tension between the two will carry with it the prospect of mass fatalities. It is extraordinary that no-one appears to have asked how a poor, uneducated nation like Pakistan could claim to have developed a nuclear bomb as far back as 1990, while Iran, a much more advanced society in every way, is still struggling to do so. The reality, of course, is that neither India nor Pakistan possess these devices, nor will Iran, and that the mass fatalities, when they occur, will be achieved by other means.

Recent developments

The Kashmiri 'fuse' was lit a few weeks ago – 5th August – when a presidential decree revoked Article 370 of the Constitution of India. Article 370 guaranteed special rights to the Muslim-majority state, including its own constitution and the freedom to make its own laws, except in relation to defense and foreign policy. This formal revocation is the most radical move taken by either side in the past 70 years. It has resulted in a crippling curfew in Kashmir, the shut-down of the Internet and telecommunications, and the arrest of political leaders.

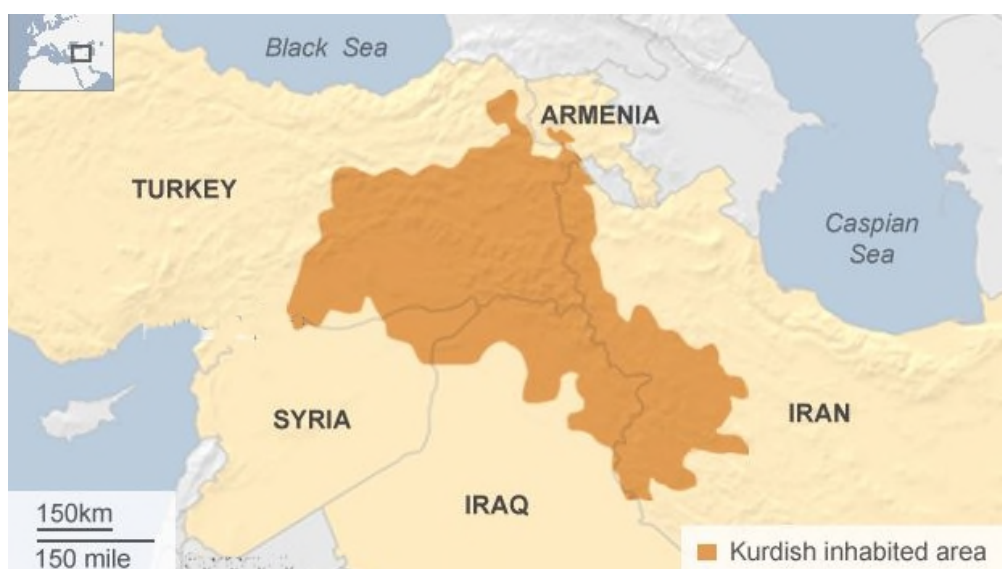


Within a very short period, therefore, three major flashpoints have been made ready – N Korea, Hong Kong / Taiwan, and Kashmir. And it doesn't end there. A few days ago President Trump ordered American troops in Syria to withdraw. Even high-ranking members of his own party have been horrified by this impetuous decision. The sudden withdrawal of these troops will create a huge power vacuum in the region which Turkey will rush in to fill – seemingly with the approval of President Trump.

The Kurds, who have worked closely with the Americans to maintain stability in the region, will be abandoned. And the thousands of ISIS fighters who are currently in detention in Syria, under American supervision, will very likely be liberated by the Turks (who have been supporting them secretly for several years). Already the Turks are planning to create a 'buffer zone' across northern Syria, which could be as much as 30 miles deep and 200 miles in extent. This will only inflame the situation and convince the Kurds that, unless they respond with maximum force, they will be surrounded and wiped out by the Turks.

The Kurdish flashpoint

This region is actually a far-sighted flashpoint created by the British and the French before 1945. After the collapse of the Ottoman Empire, the British and the French carved up and distributed immense tracts of territory formerly ruled by the Turks in order to address the competing demands of various ethnic groups in the region. This is why the map of the Middle East has so many straight-line borders. The Kurds – the Medes of the Bible – had a legitimate historical claim to a state of their own, but they received nothing. They have hung on precariously ever since, wedged in between Turkey, Syria, Iraq and Iran.

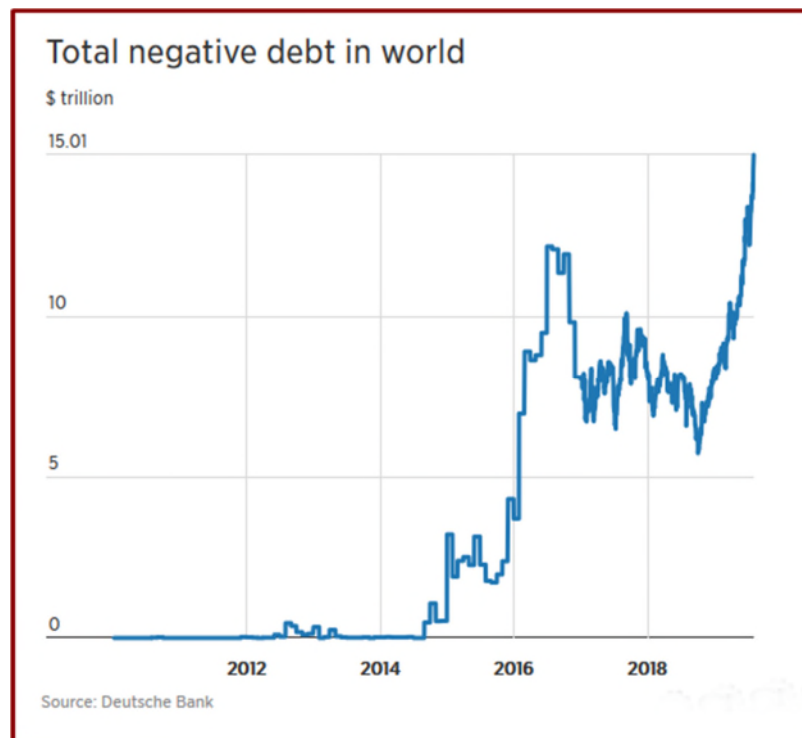


The priming of fuses and flashpoints

Many commentators see the destruction of the largest oil refinery in Saudi Arabia on 14 September as a false flag operation overseen by the Anglo-American axis. If that is the case then it, too, forms part of the current fuse priming exercise.

Another fuse is being lit in Europe, the infamous Brexit deadline, which has been set for 31st October. The British people are slowly coming to realize that they have been betrayed by their political leaders and that the entire Brexit fiasco has been deliberately engineered by the Elite to advance the New World Order agenda. An isolated Britain, having been punished economically by Germany and France for leaving the EU, will side with the U.S. in the coming world war, while Germany, though claiming to remain neutral, will move closer to the Russian-Turkish axis.

A fuse has also been lit in the world financial system in the form of negative interest rates. The average person might not appreciate the significance of this but it shows the extent to which the system has been undermined. Roughly a quarter of all debt issued by governments and big corporations is now trading in negative yields. This means that anyone holding such a bond to maturity will get back less than they handed over initially. In short, they are paying the issuing institution to look after their money. A pension fund, for example, that invested in such debt (as they must) could hand over \$100m in the knowledge that it will receive back only \$99m or less at some future date. This is absurd, of course, but it is now becoming a standard feature of the existing system. The following chart illustrates how rapidly this is happening:



The message is stark. If the current trend continues – and there is nothing to indicate that it won't – the world financial system will totally implode within a few years. Should this transpire, the ultra-rich Elite will be attacked by the masses for allowing it to happen. However, we know the Elite would never run such a risk, so they must have a convincing excuse ready, an “event” that will take the blame for everything. We will return to this “event” in a moment.

A maverick, irrational President

The insane decision by President Trump to suddenly withdraw American troops from Syria is just part of a bewildering litany of poor decisions and impetuous acts. The trade war with China is a prime example. Not only is it lacking any economic justification – since it will do great harm to American industry and agriculture – but it will inflame relations with a Marxist state that is simply waiting for an excuse to inflict damage on the U.S. In short, Trump is leading his fellow Americans into a trap.

As we have stated in several papers, when the American people elected Trump, they landed themselves in a Constitutional crisis. They now have a head of state whose capricious and irrational mode of leadership is doing harm to America on the world stage. We are seeing this already with the trade war and his decisions regarding Syria and Turkey's future role in that region. No genuine leader of presidential stature ‘tweets’ the world with whimsical comments about national policy and current affairs. No genuine leader slanders and maligns his political opponents with schoolboy rhetoric and juvenile insults. And no genuine leader continually changes his mind or his policy position on matters of national importance. But President Trump does all of these, and more. He is exactly the kind of ‘leader’ the Elite want in power when the “event” occurs.

When it does, Congress will probably be suspended and the full panoply of Executive powers – specified in a series of Executive Orders stretching back over several decades – will be conferred on the President. He will then rule by fiat.



The Pope, Francis I, is sitting in the background, flanked by several Cardinals. The pagans and shamans in the circle are conducting a pagan “ecological” ritual.

Illuminati Ritual in the Vatican Gardens

Before discussing the planned event, we will look at a ritual held in the Vatican Gardens on Friday 4th October. Pope Francis, along with several Cardinals, attended a pagan tree-planting ceremony in the gardens conducted by a group of Amazonian shamans and pagans. At first the Pope sat outside the circle observing the proceedings, but then he joined the circle and even went to the center to 'plant' the tree. In the course of the ritual he bowed before carved images, including images of the pregnant Amazonian goddess, and was presented with a black ring. The photos below are a grim record of this startling occult ritual:



**The Pope is being 'blessed' by a shaman.
The gourd rattle in the shaman's hand is meant to dispel evil spirits.**



The Pope helps to plant the 'sacred' tree.



The Amazonian witch dresses the occult tree of life while the Pope stands respectfully beside her.

'Rag trees' are well known pagan shrines, where a petitioner ties a ribbon to the sacred tree as an offering to the 'god' or spirit living in the tree. The 'god' is then expected to fulfil their request.



The Pope welcomes the Amazonian fertility idol.

The Pope was conducting a blasphemous Illuminati ritual, summoning Gaia, the 'Earth Mother' to occupy the Vatican and 'plant' herself in the midst of the Roman Catholic Church. He was even presented with, and accepted with his blessing, an effigy of this entity. We need hardly comment further on this appalling episode. It marks a wicked rejection of everything that the LORD and His Son, Christ Jesus, have revealed for our salvation.

A notable attendee at this ritual was the Ghanaian Cardinal, Peter Turkson, who made a *Cosmos out of Chaos* oration during the event. He concluded with the following: "And the lesson here is simple: *Chaos with the Word of God becomes Cosmos*. Conversely, *Cosmos without God's Word turns into chaos!*"

This is a standard Illuminati belief, straight from the Masonic textbook. Of course, the deity they have in mind is not the LORD God of the Bible but the Great Architect of Freemasonry.

The Vatican welcomes the New World Order

*The same Cardinal Turkson was president of the Pontifical Council for Justice and Peace from October 2009 to the end of 2016. Under his leadership the Council issued an infamous report in 2011 called, **Towards Reforming the International Financial and Monetary Systems in the Context of Global Public Authority**. It called for the abolition of the 'Westphalian' system of independent sovereign states and the creation of a 'Global Public Authority' to govern the entire earth. The authors claim that the existing system of nation states is not capable of addressing the challenges now facing the world:*

"Modern States became structured wholes over time and reinforced sovereignty within their own territory. But social, cultural and political conditions have gradually changed. Their interdependence has grown – so it has become natural to think of an international community that is integrated and increasingly ruled by a shared system – but a worse form of nationalism has lingered on, according to which the State feels it can achieve the good of its own citizens in a self-sufficient way."



**Pope Francis and Cardinals attend the ritual in the Vatican Gardens.
Cardinal Turkson is on the far right.**

What they are proposing, of course, is a New World Order.

They claim, further, that this peaceful and prosperous utopia will not be brought into existence without “anguish and suffering”:

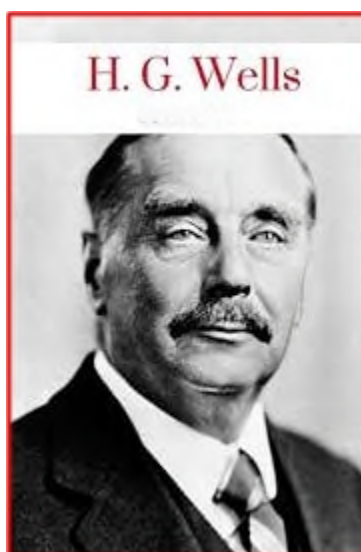
“In a world on its way to rapid globalization, the reference to a world Authority becomes the only horizon compatible with the new realities of our time and the needs of humankind. However, it should not be forgotten that this development, given wounded human nature, will not come about without anguish and suffering.”

This is the Illuminati game plan in a couple of paragraphs – the creation by force of a totalitarian world government. By “anguish and suffering” they mean the traumatic upheaval that must necessarily precede the creation of their proposed utopia. In short, a major world war.

Since he was writing at a time when the public was only dimly aware of what the Elite were planning, H G Wells described the endgame with chilling candour:

“And for the rest, those swarms of black, and brown, and dirty-white, and yellow people, who do not come into the new needs of efficiency? Well, the world is a world, not a charitable institution, and I take it they will have to go. The whole tenor and meaning of the world, as I see it, is that they have to go. So far as they fail to develop sane, vigorous, and distinctive personalities for the great world of the future, it is their portion to die out and disappear.”

- H G Wells, *Anticipations of the Reaction of Mechanical and Scientific Progress Upon Human Life and Thought*, 1902



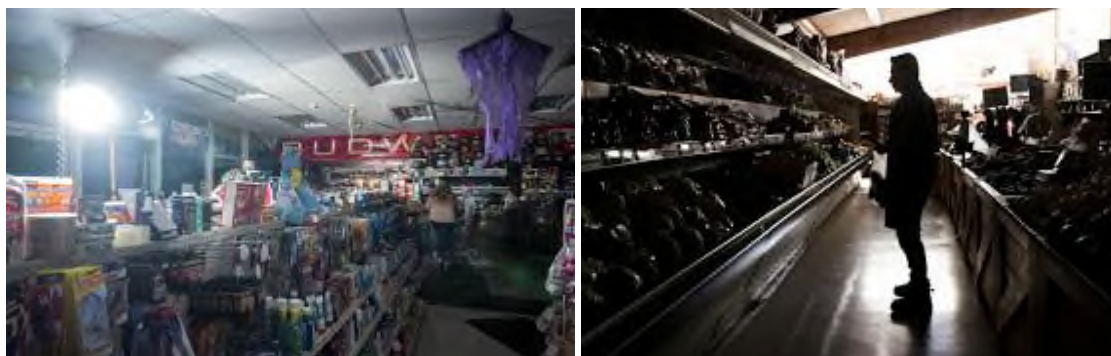
The shamanic ritual in the Vatican Gardens, in which the Pope played an active part, was a shameless exhibition of Illuminati arrogance. They are so confident of victory that they are now flaunting their blasphemies before the world. It is as if they are saying, *We are now unstoppable. We will land the fatal blow at a time of our own choosing and there is absolutely nothing you can do about it.*

CONCLUSION

The cabal behind the coming New World Order are getting ready to take the implementation of their plan to the next level. So many flashpoints are being activated all at once that we would be naïve to imagine this is happening by chance. And if it is deliberate, then it must be a prelude to something big, a seismic shift in the status quo. This points strongly to an imminent false flag attack, a shocking event of the kind described above. Just like 9/11, it will set in motion a cascade of social, economic, political and military shocks, but on a far greater and more devastating scale.

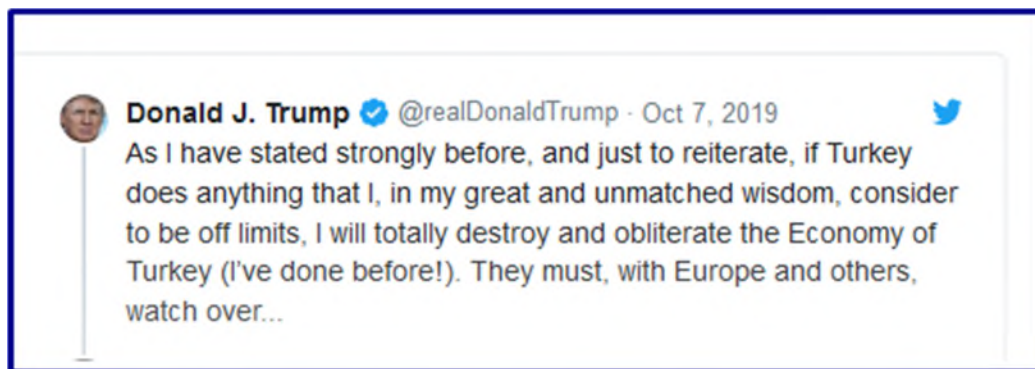


Parts of California scheduled to suffer intentional blackouts in October by the power company, PG&E. There is no precedent for this. The reason, we are told, is to enable the grid to be made more secure in regions vulnerable to forest fires. Does this make sense to anyone?



Since the Illuminati have always used fear to paralyze the masses, we can expect this event to be visually spectacular, something they can show over and over again on television. It will be a ‘nothing will ever be the same again’ moment. Since these people are fundamentally psychopathic, the mounting death toll will mean nothing to them. The event will need to occur on American soil if it is to have maximum effect. Since we have already described how this is likely to be achieved – see our paper #190 – we won’t discuss this aspect any further. We will note, however, that the target will probably have to be on or near the west coast if the scenario in #190 is the one selected.

They will likely execute this part of their plan while Trump is still in office. As we noted earlier, for the architects of the NWO he is the ideal person to ‘lead’ the United States at such a time – irrational, impetuous, egotistical, impatient, and devoid of sound judgment. How much confidence will the American people have in a leader who sent out the following tweet on 7th October? -



“...in my great and unmatched wisdom.” Are these the words of the U.S. President or the Wizard of Oz?



The people of America ought to be deeply concerned by all of this. The Elite have given you a clown as commander-in-chief and – as we have explained in many of our previous papers – a world financial system that is designed to fail. Add the twin hammers of Marxism – Russia and China – and you have a disaster waiting to happen. They seem intent on using a false flag attack on the U.S. mainland to set the whole thing in motion.

We may soon see grown men cry and a grief too great to bear. It may strike in the coming year, or it could be delayed into the next Presidential term. But this much is clear, it's thundering down the tracks and the noise is already deafening. The prince of this world has engineered everything through his earthly servants, and the lukewarm Laodicean church – dominated by Nicolaitans – simply sat back and said nothing. No evil was too outrageous to make them break their silence.

Alas, there comes a point when judgment falls.

“For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness; ...when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.” - Romans 1:18-21

“And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings; because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak as water...” - Ezekiel 21:7

**Jeremy James
Ireland
October 12, 2019**

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at jeremypauljames@gmail.com. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

**Other papers relating to this topic.
Numbers refer to the Index number
on the website www.zephaniah.eu**

- 200 Castor and Pollux: World on the Brink
- 195 Pope Francis: Vicar of Chaos
- 190 A Deadly EMP Attack: Yet Another Deception by the New World Order
- 187 Donald Trump's Allegiance to the Sun God Apollo
- 179 Who Will the Public Blame when the World Financial Crisis Strikes?
- 173 The Unfolding Constitutional Crisis
- 152 The Seeming Enigma of North Korea
- 90 The Hounds of Hell: Two Potentially Fatal Threats to US National Security
- 86 The Enemy is Working Stealthily to Replace Our Two Greatest Weapons
- 79 Pope Francis and UN Agenda 2030...
- 78 How Much Suffering and Persecution will Christians Endure Before the Tribulation?
- 77 The Flaming Egg from which the Phoenix of the New World Order will Emerge
- 76 Why Explosive Nuclear Devices May Not Exist
- 74 Central America as a Flashpoint for the Destabilization of the United States
- 72 The Coming Implosion of the World Banking System
- 69 The Globalist Plan to Break Up the United States and Reshape the Middle East
- 22 The Roman Catholic Church has taken a Sinister Step toward One World Government...
- 15a Proof of a Conspiracy: Globalists Speak Openly about their Deadly Agenda
- 12b The 'Blackjack' Nuclear Warning in the UK *Telegraph* Newspaper
- 5 Anomalies in History: World War II – How a Global Elite Controlled Both Sides

**Submission to the NCCA regarding the proposed
'Objective Sex Education' curriculum for children
in the Irish school system.**

Why the Sexualization of Innocent Children is Unwarranted and Harmful

The NCCA published a draft report in July 2019 under the title, ***Draft Report on the Review of Relationships and Sexuality Education (RSE) in primary and post-primary schools***, and sought comments from the public by 25th October. This paper is a response to that request. [Note: NCCA stands for National Council for Curriculum and Assessment.]

Earlier in the year, the Houses of the Oireachtas published a ***Joint Committee on Education and Skills Report on Relationships and Sexuality Education*** (January 2019). It contained a list of 24 proposals which comprehend virtually everything that the NCCA sought to address in its report.

Since our reading of the NCCA Report does not reveal any meaningful differences between it and the Committee's Report, nor any discernible attempt to depart in any substantive way from what the Committee is proposing, we will assume in this paper that the NCCA and the Joint Committee are broadly in agreement.

We would note that it is very strange that the NCCA should publish, without further comment, a detailed draft report in relation to a topic on which the Oireachtas had already set out far-reaching proposals. As a concerned member of the public I find it disturbing that the NCCA should ignore what the Joint Committee had proposed and has made no effort to clarify its stance in relation to these proposals. For this reason one must assume that it will defer to the authority of the Oireachtas in these matters. If that is the case, then why exactly is the NCCA seeking comments from the public when the way forward has already been decided by a group of liberal, left-wing politicians?

Structure of this paper

This paper is presented in five parts:

Part 1: In the first part, we set out our views on the left-wing liberal agenda in relation to sexuality generally and in particular the way this agenda is affecting children.

Part 2: In the second part we examine the recommendations made by the Joint Committee since they would appear to represent what the state is planning to impose and are neither qualified nor constrained by the NCCA draft report.

Part 3: In this part we take a hard look at the proposed Curriculum and try to fill in the gaps – the details of which we are not being given but which are clearly implied. Both the Joint Committee and the NCCA are careful not to include any specimen content that might reveal just how radical and anti-Christian the Curriculum will be.

Part 4: In the fourth part we examine the Constitutional issues arising from what by the NCCA and the Joint Committee are proposing. At this juncture we would note that the startling failure by both the NCCA or the Joint Committee to even acknowledge the existence of these issues is evidence that the state does not intend to tolerate any opposition to what it is proposing.

Part 5: Finally, in our conclusions, we set out, primarily for the benefit of the public, a short statement on the broader political agenda behind these proposed changes and the extent to which they are driven by the forces of international socialism. The NCCA even admits in its report that its work is strongly influenced by the educational philosophy promulgated by such international organisations as UNESCO and the WHO.

“Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil” – Proverbs 12:20

PART 1

The Sexualization of Children

The background to child sexualization

A sinister movement has been under way for many years in Ireland to greatly increase the range of sexual material to which our children are exposed at primary school level. It has had mixed results to date because of the discretion that teachers and educational authorities still have in deciding what finally gets into the curriculum. This is why there is now a major push to mandate the universal implementation of a centrally designed ‘sex education and relationships’ program which will require children as young as age five to learn about sexuality and sexual relationships in accordance with a timetable and format set by the state.

This ought to be of great concern to parents everywhere since it will enable the state to influence in a most fundamental way the emotional development of our children. If they get it wrong – and they will, since the program has a long-term political purpose – our children will acquire attitudes and behaviors which are entirely inappropriate for their age, and these in turn, in many cases, will manifest as full-blown emotional disorders in their teens.

State violation of parental authority

How can information and instruction relating to something so central to our being be delegated to the state? And how can this delegated responsibility be fulfilled by a course of instruction that ignores entirely the individuality, the personality, and the level of development of the child?

Of course it can't, and it is utter folly to pretend that it can.

Why, then, does a country allow draft legislation like the **Objective Sex Education Bill** to come before parliament? What were the political leaders of Ireland thinking when they permitted Solidarity, a patently Marxist party, to do this on 29 March 2018?

Well, we all know the answer. Every one of the parties in Dáil Eireann is marching in step with the New World Order agenda. They are all Neo-Marxist and they all subscribe to the manmade system of morality known as Humanism or moral relativism. Having a Marxist mindset they believe the state is both entitled and empowered to legislate in all matters affecting the individual, should it decide to do so.

The Marxist plan to overturn sexual morality

The first country in history to legalize abortion on demand was Soviet Russia under Lenin. It did this in 1920 with its 'Decree on Women's Healthcare'. The first country in recent history to legalize no-fault divorce was again Soviet Russia under Lenin through a decree published in 1917. By 1926 the laws on marriage had been diluted to the point where it was not even necessary to obtain a court order to get a divorce. However, all of this proved to be so destructive to family life and social stability that Stalin, of all people, reversed many of these changes and made abortion illegal in 1936. And the first country in recent history to legalize homosexuality was Soviet Russia under Lenin in 1917, although it was later recriminalized by Stalin in 1933.

As you can see, moral relativism and Marxism go hand in hand.



Graphic in a sex education book by Fiona Katauskas, deemed suitable for a child aged 5-7.

Sex education is invariably formulated on a relativistic basis, where the individual is invited to view sexual activity entirely from a personal perspective, with no thought to its impact on society at large, and to measure its effects primarily in terms of sensory pleasure. Its role in the moral order is ignored. Indeed, the very notion of a moral order is pushed aside and in its place we find the great minefield of gender identity, personal choice, and freedom of expression.

At a time when children are at their most vulnerable and most in need of moral direction, they are being fed a set of values which have no moral foundation, values which revolve primarily around personal satisfaction and the objectification of other people. Given that this process of indoctrination is set to begin at age 5 (if not earlier), it is sure to imprint ideas and misconceptions which will distort the child's perception of the world far into his adult years.



Another graphic from the sex education book by Fiona Katauskas, also deemed suitable for a child aged 5-7.

An attack aimed at a child's innocence and security

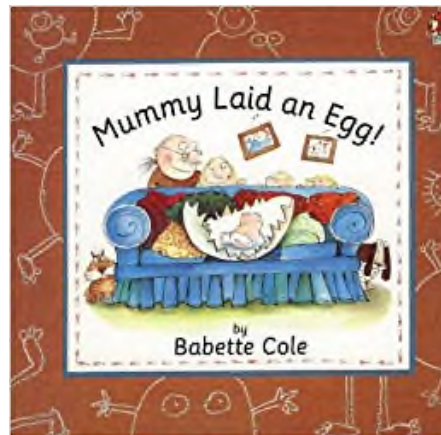
On top of this, we have the premature activation of feelings and expectations which cannot possibly have a suitable outlet. Apart from taxing his comprehension, they will drive a horse and coach through the calm sea of innocence and simplicity that a child enjoys – and needs to enjoy – at that young age.

It must be remembered that a child takes everything he learns at face value and tries to apply it in some way in his everyday life. He interprets the world through the lens of all he is shown at home and in school. So, if his tutors – parents and teachers – are exposing him to ideas of a sexual nature, he will want to explore them further. This will lead to conflicted emotional states and a feeling of inadequacy, a sense that there is something he is supposed to experience but cannot understand. The frustration caused by all of this will harm his development.

Parents know their child – the state does not!

The only people qualified to teach a child about sexuality and relationships are his parents. They alone know exactly where he (or she) stands in his/her development, what ideas (if any) about sexuality he is ready to hear, which are appropriate for his age, and how best to present them in a suitable way, given his aptitude and personality. They alone have the ability and opportunity to monitor their impact, to address follow-up questions and concerns, and to help him integrate what he is learning with events taking place around him on a daily basis. They alone enjoy the depth of trust and emotional connection with the child to introduce him to challenging ideas in a natural way, in harmony with his needs.

The most that any school can teach is the biology of reproduction and the rudiments of human relationships. Any intervention beyond that will fail to address the individual needs of the child and risk exposing him to ideas and behaviors which he is not yet ready to handle.



‘Objective’ Sex Education

So what exactly will ‘objective sex education’ entail?

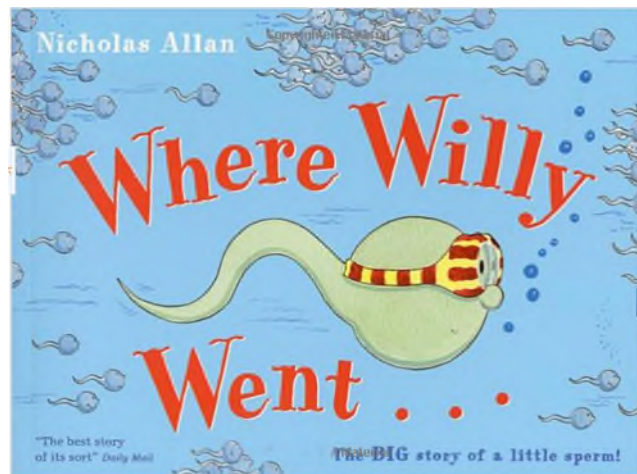
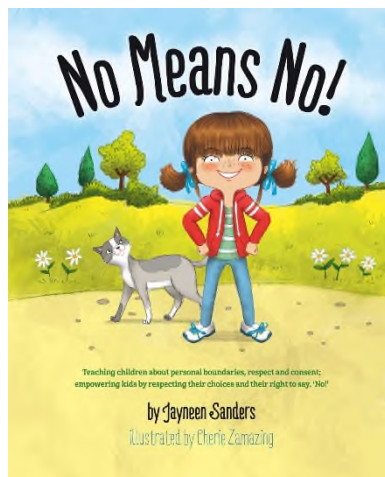
Let’s begin by stating the obvious – there is no such thing as ‘objective’ sex education. Either the educational guidance that the child receives is appropriate to his needs, or it is not. But they will never call it “appropriate sex education” since what they envisage is anything but appropriate. They use the word “objective” to lend an aura of scientific credibility to their proposed schedule of instruction, as though it had already been tried and tested and its suitability demonstrated. But this is just a smokescreen. Much of what passes for sex education in countries like the Netherlands and Sweden – which have a reputation for groundbreaking innovation in this field – has no objective basis. It has been largely experimental and its outcome has never been properly evaluated. Of course, UNESCO and other globalist consortiums are well satisfied with the outcome – since it promotes high levels of abortion, promiscuity, and divorce – and will never allow its countless defects to be exposed through properly conducted independent studies.

It is hardly surprising that recent trends in sex education have been greatly influenced by material already available on television and the media. In fact, one popular series, ‘Sex and the City’, was organized thematically, with a different aspect of human sexuality being addressed in each episode. In this way the wanton cavortings of four slutty women were made to seem “objective” and their outrageous disregard for moral precepts was simply ignored.

Many of the sex education booklets aimed at young children of various age groups over the past 10-15 years were seemingly designed to serve as a template for a 'sex education' course. Much of the material that is now appearing in government-approved courses makes generous use of such material. In short the authorities are taking a purely pragmatic approach, culling potential content from various sources, welding it together and then spreading it over the primary school cycle. Along the way they are incorporating sexual content which has always been regarded as perverse or unnatural and presenting it as the "new normal".

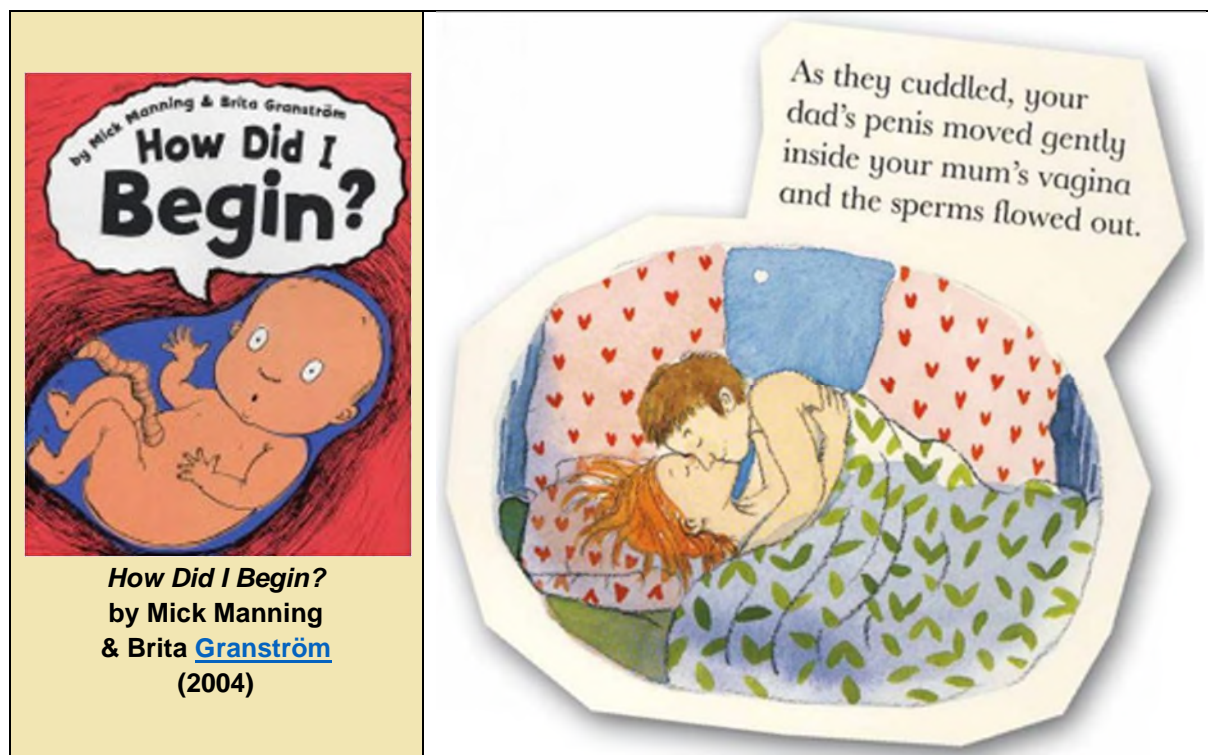
The normalization of perversion

This normalization of perversion and unnatural sexual behavior is a matter of great concern. The safeguards that one would normally expect to find in a properly constructed sex education program are entirely absent. Any sense of proportion, caution or moral propriety is far outweighed by a steady emphasis on discovery, novelty, exploration, and emotional awakening. Homosexuality and gender diversity (or gender fluidity) are treated as perfectly normal. Promiscuity is alright within acceptable boundaries. Abortion is a woman's right. Divorce is an opportunity to find greater fulfilment. Sexual activity at an early age is deemed acceptable. Regular masturbation is a sign of growing sexual maturity. Pornography offers a natural way to explore new sexual activities and increase one's sexual pleasure. Contraception should begin at an early age. And sexually transmitted diseases are an unfortunate obstacle to unlimited personal fulfilment.



Most, if not all, of these ideas may be found in a range of sex-ed booklets aimed at primary level children. Such booklets are widely available from outlets like Amazon and the Book Depository. And much of it is being incorporated into formal sex education courses for primary school children in the U.K. and elsewhere.

Some of these ideas were formerly taught only at secondary level but are now being taught at primary level. This downward drift would seem to be a trend across Europe and America. While sado-masochism, group sex, rape, pedophilia, and prostitution are currently being discussed exclusively at secondary level (as far as we know), we should not be surprised if they gradually make their way to primary level over the coming years.



This book is deemed suitable for a child of 6.

The power and influence of the sex industry

How did earlier generations manage without all of this? How did they succeed in negotiating the 'terrifying' challenges posed by human sexuality? Well, if the countless letters, diaries and other written records left by earlier generations are any measure, they managed perfectly well indeed.

The sex industry today is a grotesque deception. It is an immensely lucrative international business devoted to the moral subversion and emotional enslavement of countless millions of people. And like any corporate enterprise it operates in accordance with a business plan, a strategy which seeks to expand the range of services that it offers and increase its market share and customer base.

Sex and Making a Baby

For an egg and sperm to get together, a man and a woman need to get together. They might start by kissing and touching each other with their clothes off. For adults, it feels special and exciting, and soon the woman's vagina becomes wet and the man's penis becomes hard – a bit like the erections that little boys get, but with a very different feeling.

The man slides his penis into the woman's vagina and their bodies fit together, rather like a puzzle.



A detailed description of sexual intercourse from Fiona Katauskas' book.

The Amazing True Story of How Babies are Made

by Fiona Katauskas (2015, 32 pages). Published in Australia.

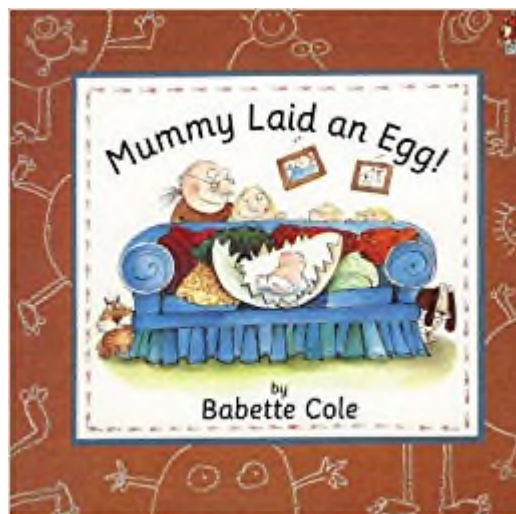
Intended for children aged 5 and over.

Shortlisted for the Eve Pownall Award (Australia) for 'Information Books'.

Sold by KMart in the U.S.

Mummy Laid an Egg! is a 40-page child sex-education booklet, published in 1995, aimed at children aged 5-7, written by bestselling children's author Babette Cole.

The following excerpts speak for themselves:



[Front cover]

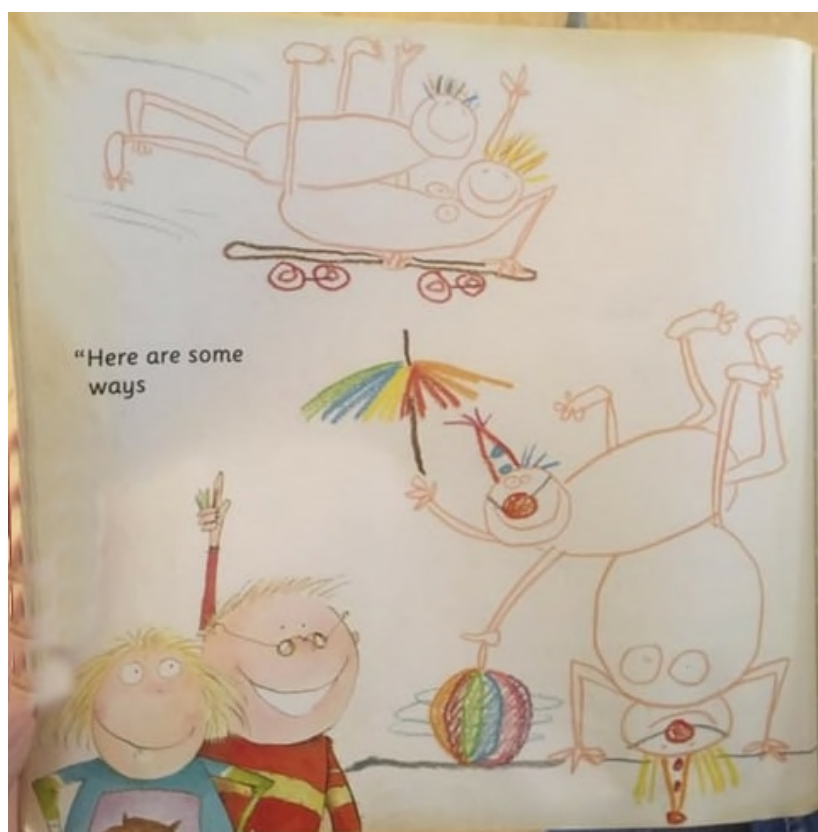
***Perfect mini picture books to
collect and to treasure.***

Mum and Dad decide it's time their
children knew the facts of life, but
what they tell them is a load of rubbish!
Looks like it's up to the children to put
Mum and Dad right on a few things...

'Brilliantly funny'
SUNDAY TELEGRAPH

[Blurb on back page]

[Facing pages below]



"Here are some ways..."



"...mummies and daddies fit together."



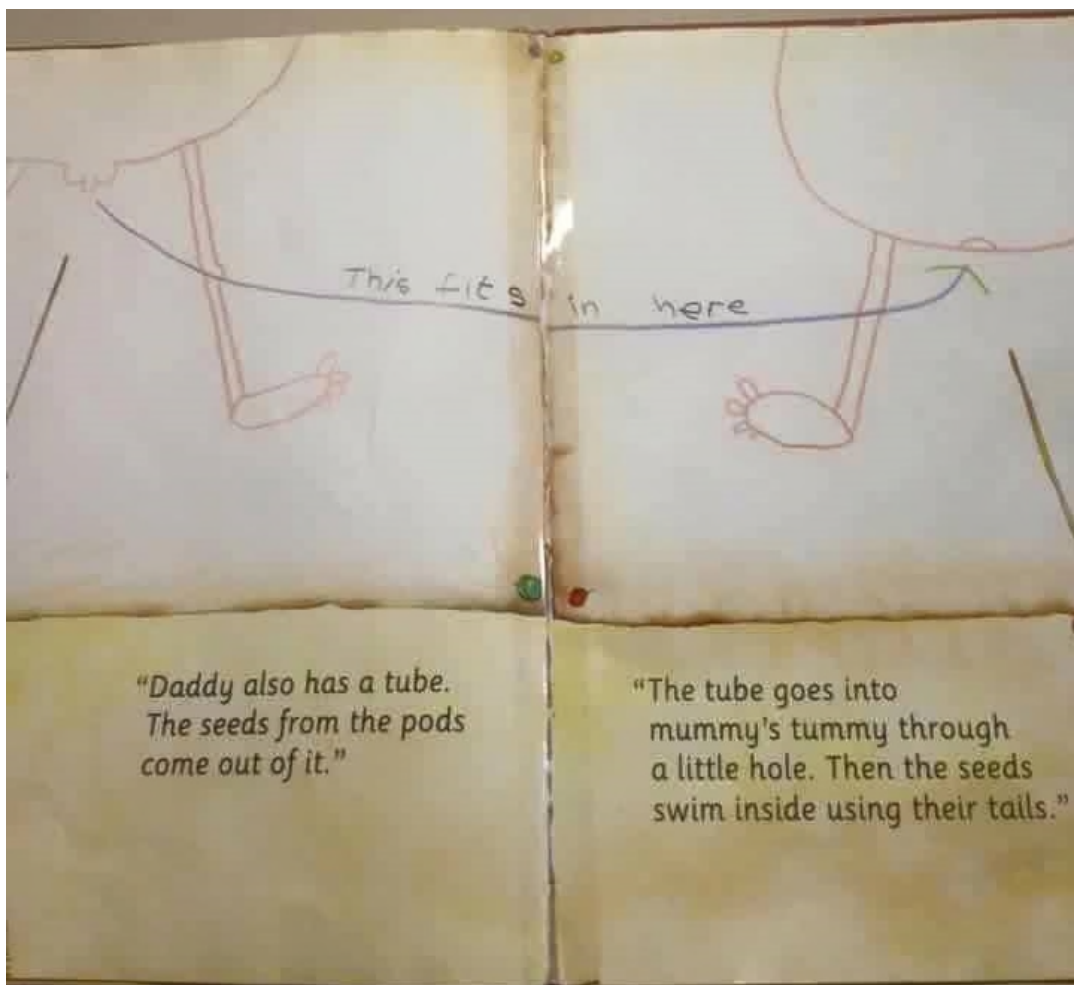
"Mummy does have eggs. They are inside her tummy."

"Mummy does have eggs. They are inside her tummy."



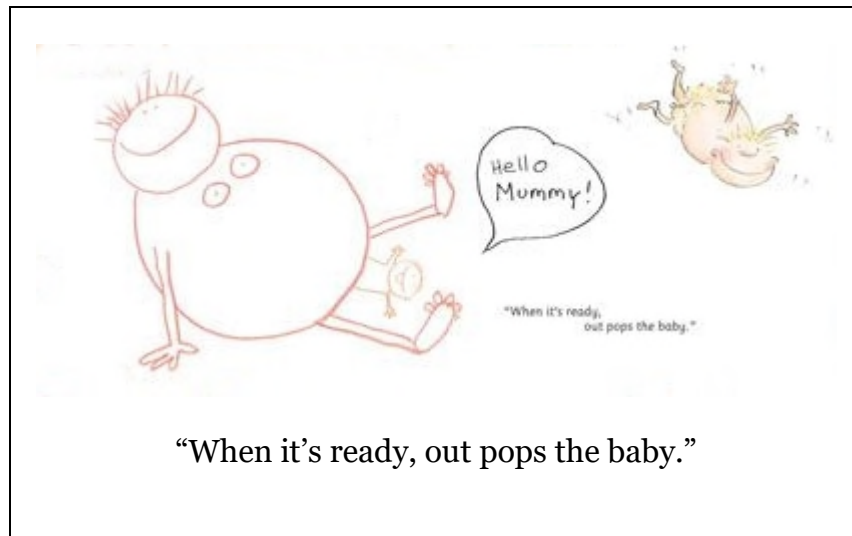
"And daddy has seeds in seed pods outside his body."

"And daddy has seeds in seed pods outside his body."



"Daddy also has a tube. The seeds from the pods come out of it."

"The tube goes into mummy's tummy through a little hole. Then the seeds swim inside using their tails."



These graphics convey a dense compendium of sexual material which could easily overwhelm a child of 5 (or 7, or 9...). It almost rejoices in its own vulgarity. It is completely divorced from any sense of parental responsibility or moral purpose. The idea that sexual contact is part of a far greater interpersonal experience is entirely absent.

Among its many themes we find sexual intercourse between the child's parents, naked parents treating sex as playtime for adults, a variety of mating positions, pregnancy and childbirth (with the child emerging from the birth canal), female genitalia, male genitalia, vaginal penetration, sperm motility, and eggs growing in the mother's womb.

Furthermore, the boy and the girl in the booklet are portrayed as precocious little know-alls who enjoy showing off their 'adult' knowledge and drawing sexually explicit cartoons.

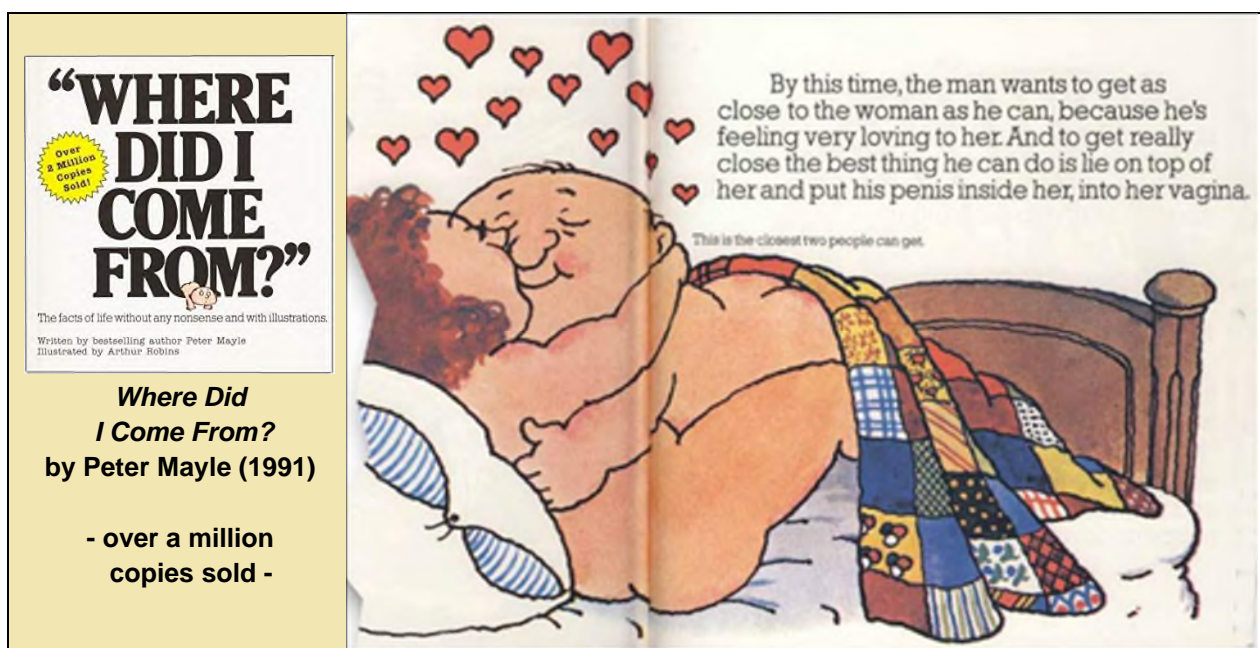
An anarchic contempt for the spiritual purpose of human sexuality is evident throughout.

This is partly why the sexualization of our children is such a boon to this subversive industry. Every vulnerable child whose mind is imprinted with erotic ideas and repressed desires will seek further ways to fulfil his fantasies as he grows older. The sex industry will profit greatly from the continual influx of new customers, lured imperceptibly by offerings which they are unable to resist.

Another aim of child sexualization

The other major aim of child sexualization is even more obvious – the destruction of traditional morality and the institutions which support it. Invasive sex education is a thinly disguised attack on Christianity, where multiple targets are assailed simultaneously and dissected with pernicious glee by the Marxist cabal who design these so-called courses.

Marriage is portrayed as a form of enslavement, a relic of patriarchal domination which radical feminism – another Marxist poison – routinely condemns. Gender is treated as a social construct, a spectrum of psychological states with no enduring biological basis.

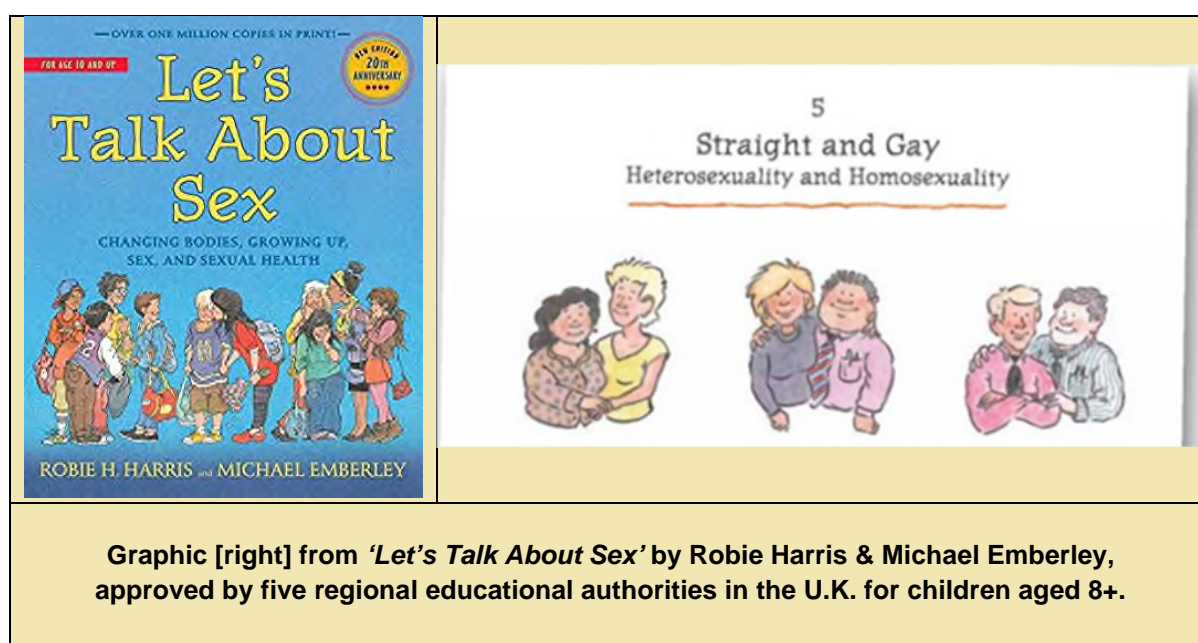


"In the gay life, fidelity is almost impossible. Since part of the compulsion of homosexuality seems to be a need on the part of the homophile to 'absorb' masculinity from his sexual partners, he must be constantly on the lookout for [new partners]."

– William Aaron (homosexual author), from his autobiographical book, 'Straight'

Homosexuality is regarded as just another expression of human sexuality, analogous to ‘heterosexuality’, yet another Marxist invention. The pathology of homosexuality is ignored, with its deeply disturbing range of self-destructive behaviors – group masturbation, fisting, rimming, anal penetration, bath house prostitution, relentless promiscuity, serial anonymous couplings, Grindr hook-ups, sado-masochism, amphetamine-fuelled sex parties, hardcore pornography, eating disorders, chronic depression, alcoholism, domestic violence, serious intestinal infections, the eroticization of urine and faeces, numerous diseases and health conditions, ‘open’ marriages’, serial adultery, appalling isolation and loneliness, endless romantic entanglements and disappointments, heartbreaking suicides, and a greatly foreshortened life expectancy.

You can be quite sure that none of these so-called courses on “sex and relationships” will come remotely close to explaining the dark reality behind the so-called ‘gay’ lifestyle. After all, the goal of Marxism is to infiltrate, undermine and destroy the ‘old’ world order, and what better way to do this than to wreck the emotional lives of our children?



The ‘gay monogamy’ myth

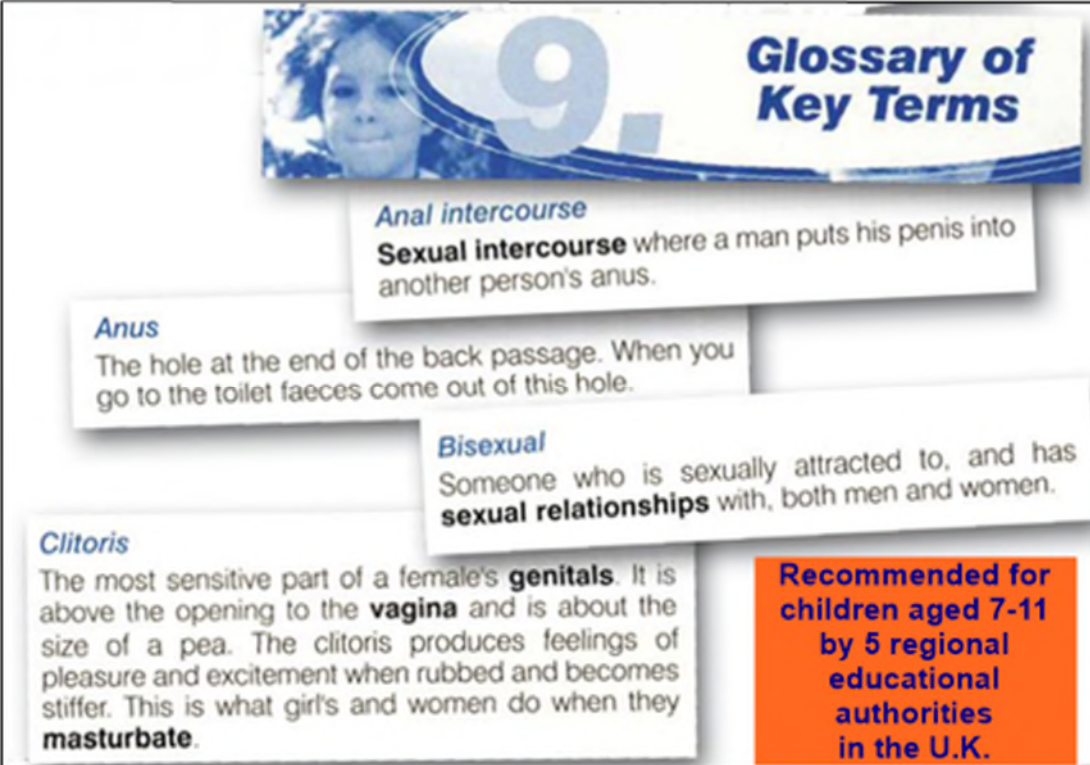
The myth of the monogamous homosexual couple who have been living together for 20 years has been promulgated in the most cynical fashion by the media. Here’s how two Harvard-trained social scientists, both of whom are homosexual, described the reality behind the myth:

“...the cheating ratio of ‘married’ gay couples, given enough time, approaches 100%... the gay community has never had any tradition of faithfulness... Many gay lovers, bowing to the inevitable, agree to an ‘open relationship’... [for] sexual or cohabitational convenience... The lovers – we should say, ‘roommates’ – tend to become mere collaborators on the prowl, helping each other look for tricks to take home for a *ménage a trois*.”

- *After the Ball*, Kirk & Madsen, 1989, p.330-331

The transgender aspect of sexual indoctrination is especially dangerous. By getting a child of six to question his gender, the perpetrator – for that’s what he is – is committing sexual abuse. No child should have his tender mind invaded in this way, where one of the most fundamental aspects of his identity is called into question. Would it be natural to suggest to a child that he might be adopted, rather than the natural child of his parents? Of course not! So how can it be any less damaging to get the child to question his gender?

No one has yet been born in the wrong body. No one. It is simply an absurd notion invented by tricksters whose only goal is to undermine the natural order established by God. They delight in coming up with questions which confuse the gullible and make us doubt our own sanity. Having agile minds and a facility for twisting natural ideas into strange new shapes, they can make good seem evil and evil good. The Frankfurt School of the 1940s, which forged many of the tools being used today by Cultural Marxism, was run by men of this type, men who used their intellectual gifts for a dark, pathological purpose.



9. Glossary of Key Terms

Anal intercourse
Sexual intercourse where a man puts his penis into another person's anus.

Anus
The hole at the end of the back passage. When you go to the toilet faeces come out of this hole.

Bisexual
Someone who is sexually attracted to, and has **sexual relationships** with, both men and women.

Clitoris
The most sensitive part of a female's **genitals**. It is above the opening to the **vagina** and is about the size of a pea. The clitoris produces feelings of pleasure and excitement when rubbed and becomes stiffer. This is what girls and women do when they **masturbate**.

Recommended for children aged 7-11 by 5 regional educational authorities in the U.K.

Sexual predators want children to be sexualized

There is yet another aspect to the Marxist program of child sexualization which the mainstream media will never open for discussion. This is the extent to which a sexualized child is vulnerable to grooming by a sexual predator. The inappropriate material – imagery, terms and behaviors – which a young child acquires through ‘objective’ sex education will make him far more responsive to the wiles and enticements of a pedophile. Now that his curiosity regarding such matters has been activated and his desire to explore this aspect of himself has been awakened prematurely, a child will be far more likely to wander into harm’s way.

Pedophiles groom their intended victims over a long period. They are often immensely patient and will follow a step-by-step strategy, designed by their kind, to win the trust of a child and lure him into a trap. There is no doubt that the grooming techniques used by predatory pedophiles take account of the sexual material to which a child has already been exposed. The more material the child has absorbed, the more hooks the pedophile has to dangle before his victim.

The Marxists are even trying to categorize pedophilia as a psychiatric disorder. The pedophile, they say, is a ‘minor-attracted person’ or MAP. Seemingly he was ‘born that way’ – just like the homosexual – and deserves our sympathy. By adopting this vile tactic the Marxists hope to get parents to be less vigilant when protecting their children from pedophiles. After all, the experts are now saying a MAP is not a monster.



The pedophile 'Minor Attracted Persons' (MAP) flag.

The sexualization of our children will be a boon to pedophiles. They will be able to hunt their quarry in a greater variety of ways than ever before. Even prudent and discerning children will lose some of their reserve around strangers, and will be more easily drawn into conversations which should never take place.

Are the architects of the New World Order aware of this? Of course they are! They want to produce an entire generation of emotionally damaged people, a society that is easy to manipulate and intimidate, an army of obedient slaves who lack the courage and self-respect needed to challenge their masters.

Child sexual abuse is a form of emotional dominance and enslavement. Deeply hurt, the inner child continues to weep and grieve far into adulthood, producing a person with a fractured personality, someone who – despite all appearances to the contrary – will always compromise with authority and do whatever he is told.

PART 2

What the State is Planning

Chapter 7 of the *Joint Committee on Education and Skills Report on Relationships and Sexuality Education* (January 2019) set out 24 ‘Findings and Recommendations’ which impinge directly on everything that the NCCA is addressing in its draft report. Furthermore, as noted earlier, there is no suggestion anywhere in the draft report that the NCCA will pursue a course which differs in any substantive way from what the Joint Committee is proposing. In light of this we comment below on a number of these ‘Findings and Recommendations’ and identify their many defects:

Finding/Recommendation #1.

“The Committee noted that the curriculum for SPHE was published in 1999 and believes that this needs to be updated. Additionally the curriculum needs to be delivered to students from an earlier age.” [Note: SPHE stands for Social Personal and Health Education.]

This is neither a finding nor a valid recommendation. Rather, as stated, it is merely something that the Committee “believes”, a self-serving assumption which opens the door to whatever it later decides to recommend. It also implies that “an earlier age” is whatever age the Committee considers appropriate – which is simply begging the question.

Finding/Recommendation #3.

“The Committee recommends that the SPHE/RSE curriculum is updated to give consideration to the significant and welcome changes that have taken place in Ireland in order to produce a gender equality-based, inclusive, holistic, creative, empowering and protective curriculum.”

This is progressive double-speak, designed to imply that the liberal agenda which the Committee wishes to incorporate into the revised curriculum is “significant and welcome.” This has not been established in an objective or evidence-based way, but is merely an opinion held by the Committee. It also denigrates the existing curriculum without justification. For these reasons it does not qualify as either a finding or a recommendation.

**"Few homosexual relationships last longer than two years,
with many men reporting hundreds of lifetime partners."**

– M Pollak (1985) *Western Sexuality: Practice and Precept in Past and Present Times*

Finding/Recommendation #4.

“The Committee recommends that RSE and SPHE be taught at primary level in an age and developmentally appropriate manner, with due regard for the integrated nature of RSE in the methodologies chosen. Consideration must also be given at post-primary to the methodologies chosen that will be most supportive and inclusive for students.”

This recommendation is made without supporting evidence. It is merely the Committee’s opinion. Where is the wealth of evidence to show that primary-age children are suffering from even a moderate lack of sex-related information appropriate to their age? It has not been provided by the Committee because it doesn’t exist.

By making this recommendation the Committee is assuming that it is possible to present age-appropriate RSE information to a primary-age child in a standard classroom setting. Again no evidence is offered to support this sweeping assumption. One would think the Committee had never heard of Piaget or Froebel or Montessori, all of whom emphasize the remarkable plasticity, individuality, and variation in the maturation and development of young children.

Finding/Recommendation #5.

“The Committee recommends that outside providers of RSE be regulated by the DES or HSE to ensure consistency and accuracy of information provided to students.” [Note: DES stands for Department of Education & Skills.]

This recommendation is cunningly designed to gloss over the fact that the Committee intends the curriculum content to be delivered by an outside agency. Apparently sophisticated skills are needed to impart this emotionally challenging information to a young child. If a primary teacher is unable to deliver developmentally appropriate information to his or her students, then one must ask why not? Could it be that the RSE information is entirely inappropriate, necessitating the use of specially trained facilitators to make this bizarre and upsetting material seem normal? Furthermore, the use of outside facilitators will make it almost impossible for the child, if he is troubled by anything in the Curriculum, to discuss it with his regular teacher.

Finding/Recommendation #8.

“The Committee recommends that any updated SPHE and RSE programme be fully inclusive of LGBTQI+ relationships and experiences including sexual orientation, gender identity and the spectrums thereof. Consideration should be given to the inclusion within curriculums of LGBTQI+ specific sexual health issues and the presentation of LGBT relationships without distinction as to their heterosexual counterparts.”

Again we have a subjective opinion masquerading as a finding. We also have a startling absence of objective evidence. On what scientific basis are we to believe that ANY primary-age child needs to know anything about aberrant or unnatural sexual behavior? The Committee is making a value-laden decision for all parents when it claims that LGBTQI+ relationships are normal. A great many parents do not regard them as normal. Therefore a great many parents would reject out of hand any primary-age propaganda presented by the state that would imply otherwise.

We note also the use by the Committee of a “+” at the end of the LGBTQI acronym. The “P” for pedophilia is missing, but space is being made for “Minor Attracted Persons”. The “+” is also a coded way of saying that this entire gender-bending agenda – set by humanists, atheists, and Marxists – will continue to expand and, as it does, more material will be added to the Curriculum.

Finding/Recommendation #10.

“The Committee recommends that sexual consent forms an integral and fundamental part of all discussions on and reforms of SPHE and RSE and it is delivered in an affirming context where positively framed sexual experiences are the focus.”

The notion that “sexual consent” should figure anywhere in a curriculum for a primary-age child is simply insane. Even where sexual consent might feature in RSE at secondary level, it is not the role of the state to prescribe what might constitute an “affirming context”. For many parents the affirming context is marriage or marital commitment. The phrase “positively framed sexual experiences” is evidence that the Committee sees sexual relations largely as an experimental or recreational activity. The Report as a whole conveys the same impression.

Finding/Recommendation #11.

“The Committee recommends that the negative impact of pornography forms an integral and fundamental part of all discussions on and reforms of SPHE and RSE reinforcing positively framed sexual experiences.”

We can only assume that any discussion of pornography, as it relates to these proposals, will be confined exclusively to second level. However, we can’t really be certain. The failure to make this explicit is symptomatic of the nonchalant and disingenuous attitude that pervades the Report. There is little or no acknowledgement that its many proposals will have major moral, emotional, social and spiritual implications for tens of thousands of young and vulnerable children. Where one would normally expect to find a deep and penetrating analysis of a complex subject, we find instead a lamentable potpourri of opinions and anecdotal evidence culled from surveys, consultations and workshops, all strung together as though it constituted a robust examination of a serious matter.

Why should a child, even one as old as sixteen, receive guidance of any kind from a stranger about pornographic material? In what way is the state-appointed stranger qualified to assess whether anything he says to a child is appropriate, relevant, or correctly interpreted? How will he know whether or not the emotionally charged material which he is discussing, and the images he is using to support his presentation, is not causing distress or confusion for the child?

The assumption that a child of any age should receive formal instruction about pornography is simply bogus. It has no scientific validity and runs counter to generations of experience. If a child has any questions regarding such matters, he can speak with his parents. They alone are qualified to impart the insights and information appropriate to his age, his level of understanding and his emotional development, in a manner consistent with his moral and spiritual upbringing.

The cavalier attitude in the Report towards pornography borders on deliberate deception. As a subject of discussion, pornography is inseparable from masturbation. What right has a stranger appointed by the state to discuss masturbation – or a topic substantially connected with masturbation – with a schoolboy or schoolgirl? They have no right – none whatsoever. When the state presumes to have the authority to inveigle its way into the emotional lives of our children, it has gone too far. What we are now witnessing, in this Report and in other areas of government interference, is social engineering and state propaganda disguised as “education.”

Finding/Recommendation #12.

“The Committee recommends that reproductive health care forms an integral and fundamental part of all discussions on and reforms of SPHE and RSE.”

The Committee might at least have had the integrity to state what it really means by this, namely, contraception and abortion. We are asked to believe that contraception and abortion are an “integral and fundamental part” of all discussions regarding RSE. This is an astounding conclusion, given that not one shred of scientific evidence is given to support it. It merely reflects the prejudices and preferences of the Committee, a declaration that their particular outlook on these matters ought to be imposed on the rest of society. The arrogance behind all of this is breath-taking. While professing to be impartial and to have engaged in a fair and open consultative process, we can see in this “recommendation” nothing but the secular, humanist and Marxist credentials of its members.

One third of the electorate of Ireland voted against abortion in the referendum in 2018, and yet we expected to believe that their views have been taken into account in this recommendation, or indeed in any of the outrageously liberal recommendations made throughout the Report. In reality the process has been hijacked by the radical liberal wing of Irish politics, the cadre whose sole purpose is to eliminate traditional Biblical values from Irish society (which the draft NCCA Report covers under the word “ethos” – see below).

Findings/Recommendations #13, #14, and #15.

“13. The Committee recommends that clarity and direction is given by the DES regarding how schools and colleges, under religious patronage, should implement a comprehensive RSE programme so that all children and young people are treated equally.

“14. The Committee recommends that the Education Act 1998 be amended or at least reviewed, so that ethos can no longer be used as a barrier to the effective, objective and factual teaching of the RSE and SPHE curriculum to which every student is entitled.

“15. The Committee recommends that the necessary legislative amendments required to remove the role of ethos as a barrier to the objective and factual delivery of the RSE and SPHE curriculums be made as soon as possible and at the latest by the end of 2019.”

Taken together, these three “recommendations” must surely constitute one of the most egregious attacks ever made on traditional values in Irish society. Anything that stands in the way of the government’s Marxist, atheistic, humanist agenda is defined as “a barrier”. Well, we would have you know that this so-called “barrier” built the Ireland that the Committee and its advocates seem determined to destroy.

It is notable that no fewer than three of the Committee’s recommendations are devoted to the removal of this alleged “barrier.” The draft NCCA Report also treats *ethos* – a commitment to traditional values – in a fairly dismissive fashion. Obviously, if the gender-bending sexual revolution is to be imposed on the Irish people, the opposition must be vilified in some way. They are portrayed here as contrarian troublemakers whose old-fashioned religious values are incompatible with the “brave new world” that the Marxists envisage.

Note also the haste with which this nasty piece of legislation is to be introduced, by end-2019 “at the latest”! The opposition must be silenced before it has a chance to realize just how deceitful and dangerous these proposals really are.

Findings/Recommendations #18, #19, and #20.

“18. The Committee recommends that additional resources to be made available to boards of management and principals to support the whole school approach to RSE.

“19. The Committee recommends, in light of the NCCA’s support of external funders to deliver RSE and SPHE, that the Health Service Executive should allocate more resources to schools as a result.

“20. The Committee recommends that, in light of the envisaged continuing role of external funders in delivering RSE and SPHE, the DES and, insofar as it has a role, the HSE allocate sufficient resources to all schools to ensure the delivery of the curriculum in an effective and consistent manner.”

While the country suffers from a scarcity of resources to address a litany of social problems – homelessness, excessively long hospital waiting lists, communities ravaged by drugs and crime, a shortage of affordable creche facilities, exorbitant rental costs, the increasing incidence of Alzheimers and Autism, rising homecare costs, educational disadvantage, and so forth – the Committee has the audacity to make no fewer than three recommendations seeking resources for a programme whose only purpose is to sexualize innocent children. It beggars belief.

Finding/Recommendation #22.

“The Committee recommends that an interdepartmental approach to Sexuality Education and Health is taken in the form of a strategy for young people and children from 0-18. All opportunities available should be taken to improve RSE for children and young people both in and outside of school. This includes specific health promotion in by relevant state agencies to support parents and students.”

Here we have an umbrella provision which is meant to cover every child in the state, regardless of their age or whether or not they are attending school. It is extraordinary to think that the Committee believes it is entitled to make recommendations pertaining to RSE which extend to newborns and tiny infants. This is Marxism in its true colours, where the state presumes to “own” its citizens and to have the authority to prescribe how everyone should live, from the cradle to the grave.

If the reader doubts the extent to which the state intends to control and shape our children, dwell on this recommendation. It is astoundingly arrogant, steeped in the belief that the state alone can decide what is best for any child. Parents, if they are acknowledged at all, are peripheral to the entire process. They too will be told what to do, and if they resist, they will be treated as a “barrier” that has to be removed.

Finding/Recommendation #24.

“The Committee recommends that all efforts should be made to provide barrier-free training and Continual Professional Development for teachers in RSE and SPHE and all teachers about RSE and SPHE to improve practice in schools because of the integrated nature of RSE across subjects and the school day. The Committee recommends a guaranteed and ring-fenced fund for this area annually.”

Here it is again – “barrier-free training”. Should any teacher have the temerity to question the curriculum, or to balk at its implementation, they will be dealt with accordingly. No school will be allowed to exempt itself, and those which try to do so will very likely be punished in some fashion, whether through the loss of state funding or a cut in their number of state-paid teachers.

“Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.” (Titus 1:15)

PART 3

What the new Curriculum is likely to contain

The expected contents of the proposed Curriculum

Since neither the Joint Committee Report nor the draft NCCA Report give details of the proposed Curriculum, we are obliged to sketch out its possible contents, based on statements in the two reports and the kind of material used in other countries. Books published for children on the theme of RSE over the past 20 years also give a good indication of what is envisaged (The excerpts and images shown in Part 1 should be reviewed.).

Godless humanism

1. The Curriculum will be prepared on the basis that there is no natural moral order, that man alone decides his destiny and his values. While it is unlikely to declare that God does not exist, everything it teaches will be based on the premise that there is no Creator, that man “evolved”, and that all religions are equally valid and equally meaningless.

Sex as an autonomous human experience

2. Sex will be treated as a human experience which needs to be optimized. Any perceived impediment to sexual fulfilment will be portrayed as repressive and potentially harmful. Sex and marriage will be entirely disconnected, though this, too, will be done in a subtle way.

Gender fluidity

3. Gender will be taught as a spectrum of several possible states, one of which is consciously chosen by the individual. Biology will no longer be taught as the basis of gender, and the traditional male-female dichotomy will be rejected. Children will also be taught that they may change their ‘preferred’ gender later in life, or decide to have no gender at all.

The crime of misgendering

4. The terminology pertaining to gender will be changed. A new set of state-approved pronouns will be introduced, such as “ze” for a person whose gender is not explicit. It will be a crime (“misgendering”) to refer to someone by using a pronoun which they believe does not, or should not, apply to them.

Existential self-examination (“brainwashing”)

5. Children will be taught to question their gender, to consider whether they may possibly “fit” somewhere else along the spectrum of gender states. They will be asked to ponder the possibility that they were born in the “wrong” body. The Curriculum will withdraw the right of permanent gender identification, even from boys who want to be treated always and only as boys, or girls who want to be treated always and only as girls.

Gender reassignment procedures

6. The technology available to facilitate gender reassignment will be described, including surgery and hormone therapy. Hypothetical cases will be used to explain the steps involved. Children will be encouraged to look at video diaries on YouTube which record the experiences, day by day, of people who underwent a sex change.

Abortion as a “human right”

7. Contraception and abortion will be treated matter-of-factly as a “human right.” There will be no consideration of their moral implications. The emphasis will be on safety and effectiveness. Children will be taught how to use condoms, spermicidal jellies, pessaries, and other devices. The mechanics of abortion, if discussed at all, will be rudimentary, with scant attention given to the right-to-life of the unborn child or the brutality of the procedures used to “terminate” him or her.

The promotion of sodomy

8. Homosexuality will be treated as morally and physically equivalent to ‘heterosexuality’. The fact that sodomy has blighted and destroyed the lives of countless young people will be ignored. The Curriculum will gloss over or ignore entirely the many damaging aspects of the homosexual ‘lifestyle’ (which we have listed in Part 1). This damage is both physical and psychological, sometimes life threatening, and often life-shortening. The more gruesome aspects of homosexual sex, such as fisting, group masturbation and sado-masochism – despite being fairly common – will be downplayed or ignored. So too will the homosexual’s obsession with pornographic videos, especially those which feature under-age boys.

Promiscuity as a lifestyle choice

9. Promiscuity will be treated as a subjective issue. The Curriculum will claim that some people need more sexual activity than others and should not be judged for choosing a promiscuous lifestyle. The morality of promiscuity, if it is addressed at all, will focus on the needs of the individual and his or her lifestyle choices.

Sexual experimentation

10. Sexual relations will be presented as a fulfilling human activity with no necessary connection to procreation. Children will be told that experimentation is “natural” and that there is no ideal age at which to have one’s first sexual experience. Everything depends on the individual and his needs.

Pornography and masturbation

11. Masturbation will be encouraged on the grounds that it is “natural”. So too will the use of ‘mild’ pornography as a masturbatory aid. Various masturbatory practices will likely be described.

Relationships will be perceived through the lens of sex

12. Whatever instruction the children will receive regarding interpersonal relations will be in the context of 1-11 above. The R in RSE will be the junior partner. One way or another all romantic relationships will be parsed and analysed by reference to sex – when it is introduced into the relationship, how often it is practised, its role in the relationship, positions adopted, contraceptives used, differing expectations, and so forth.



“I hear Polly was kicked out of school.”

“Yeah, she was caught using the word ‘virginity.’”

We are not in a position to comment in more detail on the impact that the Curriculum will have – or the damage it will do – until we know how much of this material will be taught at each age level. Clearly it is intended to teach a large part of it at Primary level, though how much is not specified. The Report is deliberately vague on these matters, presumably to make it as difficult as possible for concerned parents and members of the public to make substantive comments.

There is no doubt that this flagrant attack on human decency will delight the ever-growing ranks of Irish atheists, humanists, Marxists, and Wiccans. If ever a programme was designed to undermine the traditional fabric of Irish society, this is it. These people despise Christianity and see it as the greatest single obstacle to the imposition of their supposed utopia. Already the British courts are ruling that the Bible is unlawful to the extent that it denies certain human rights (“incompatible with human dignity” – Judge Perry, 26 September 2019). The proposed new Curriculum is a cynical assault on the morality and interpersonal relationships that defined our nation for centuries. Now, within a generation, these will be thoroughly overturned and replaced with a cultural ethos grounded in hedonism, promiscuity and self-interest.



PART 4

The proposed new Curriculum contravenes the Constitution

The Constitution

When we compare some key provisions in the Constitution with what the Report is proposing, we find that it utterly disregards many of the Articles which are clearly intended to protect the family from state interference. We will examine eight of these:

41.1.1° The State recognises the Family as the natural primary and fundamental unit group of Society, and as a moral institution possessing inalienable and imprescriptible rights, antecedent and superior to all positive law.

If the family is the primary and fundamental unit of society, then the parents, as the head of the family, have sole responsibility for the moral and spiritual development of their children. The state has no role in the matter, except to the extent that the parents allow. Even then the role that the state may play is extremely limited since the rights in question are inalienable. The proposed Curriculum, to the degree that it permits the state to exercise any discretion in the moral and spiritual development of a child, is repugnant to Article 41.1.1 of the Constitution. No parent can be compelled to surrender any aspect of this role to the state, nor can their role be constrained in any way by positive law.

41.1.2° The State, therefore, guarantees to protect the Family in its constitution and authority, as the necessary basis of social order and as indispensable to the welfare of the Nation and the State.

If the government were to go ahead with the proposed Curriculum, in particular on a mandatory, no-barrier basis, it would be in breach of the guarantee given in this Article.

42.1 The State acknowledges that the primary and natural educator of the child is the Family and guarantees to respect the inalienable right and duty of parents to provide, according to their means, for the religious and moral, intellectual, physical and social education of their children.

This Article elaborates upon the inalienable rights described in and protected by Article 41.1.1. It states that responsibility for the religious and moral education of the child is vested in his or her parents and is exercised within the family unit. The Article expressly declares that the state has no role in these matters and “guarantees to respect” the rights of the parents. The authors of the two Reports have shown a scandalous disregard for these rights, both in the invasive nature of their proposals and in their cynical refusal to even acknowledge that the Constitution has a direct bearing on what they are proposing.



**"And then the Minister said,
'Of course we respect Biblical values'!"**

42.2 Parents shall be free to provide this education in their homes or in private schools or in schools recognised or established by the State.

What a marvellous provision! It is doubtful whether any other country in the world, having a written Constitution, includes such a guarantee. Basically it is saying that, where the state cannot be trusted to educate a child, the parents can educate him or her at home. This Article makes it abundantly clear that the parents alone decide the adequacy and suitability of the material taught by the state in its schools. The parents alone! And if they are not satisfied they can take immediate action to rectify the situation. The state therefore has no authority to insist that certain material – including this pernicious Curriculum – must be taught to a child. Nor can it enact any positive law to dilute this guarantee. Thus the concept of a “barrier” to which three of the recommendations by the Joint Committee allude is repugnant to the Constitution.

42.3.1° The State shall not oblige parents in violation of their conscience and lawful preference to send their children to schools established by the State, or to any particular type of school designated by the State.

This Article establishes the concept in Irish law of parental conscience, a concept which supersedes any provision made in positive law. If parents are of the view that the material taught by the state is in violation of their conscience – in effect, their moral and spiritual values – they are fully entitled to tell the state to mind its own business. The state has no power to impose any moral or spiritual value on a child with which the parents are not in complete agreement.

42.3.2° The State shall, however, as guardian of the common good, require in view of actual conditions that the children receive a certain minimum education, moral, intellectual and social.

This Article places an onus on the state to provide every child with a basic education, “moral, intellectual and social.” Insofar as it includes a moral dimension, it must be consistent with all of the provisions of the Constitution. Thus the state is obliged under the Constitution, not only to exclude from its Curriculum any moral components which violate the conscience of the parents, but to positively include components which reflect and respect it.

42.4 The State shall provide for free primary education and shall endeavour to supplement and give reasonable aid to private and corporate educational initiative, and, when the public good requires it, provide other educational facilities or institutions with due regard, however, for the rights of parents, especially in the matter of religious and moral formation.

Here we have yet another Article which stresses the rights of parents, and does so with specific reference to “the matter of religious and moral formation.” Could anything be plainer! And yet the Joint Committee saw fit to publish its blatantly unconstitutional recommendations without the least regard to the many protections in the Constitution which reject out of hand what they propose. By the same token, the NCCA released a draft Report which adumbrates an approach to RSE which plainly conflicts with several Articles in the Constitution.

The arrogance shown by the NCCA and the Joint Committee in this regard is deeply troubling. They are behaving as though the Constitution did not exist and that, in their peerless wisdom, they are entitled to make laws compelling the people of Ireland to raise their children in accordance with the godless, hedonistic values of Marxism and the so-called ‘new world order.’ Shame on them, and shame on a government that permits such abuses to take place.

42A.1 The State recognises and affirms the natural and imprescriptible rights of all children and shall, as far as practicable, by its laws protect and vindicate those rights.

This, too, is an immensely important Article, but it is being hijacked by the Marxists. The “natural and imprescriptible rights” of a child are not those defined by the United Nations, UNESCO, the WHO or any other international body – as the Marxists would have us believe – but, as the Constitution says, rights which precede all positive law. If the UN decrees that abortion is a “human right” and children have a “right” to choose their gender, its opinion carries no weight under Irish law. This Article specifically confers on the people of Ireland the right – the right! – to frame laws consistent with their understanding of this Article, having regard to the Constitution as a whole and other rights enshrined within it.

Ireland is greatly blessed with a Constitution which rejects again and again the ambitions of totalitarian governments and the naked ambition of Marxist parties like Solidarity. It was written at a time when both Marxism and Fascism were wreaking havoc across Europe. Its authors had a keen sense of the dangers that lay ahead if the government of Ireland, or its parliament, was ever infiltrated to a marked degree by people with a covert totalitarian agenda (which has already happened).



They also included, in its Preamble, a reference to the ultimate authority from which all laws derive, namely “the Most Holy Trinity,” and the Constitution itself is presented to the people of Ireland “In the Name of the Most Holy Trinity.” Furthermore, it acknowledges our obligations to “our Divine Lord, Jesus Christ.” Remember, the nation as a whole approved this document in 1937, and until it decides otherwise in a national plebiscite, these words and the legal sentiment behind them must inform our understanding of its Articles.



The devil's handcuffs?

PART 5

Who benefits from this sexual revolution?

Let's be very clear – this IS a sexual revolution. The state intends to appropriate a key element in the emotional and psychological development of our children and take it entirely out the hands of their parents. It will then teach a sophisticated programme on sexuality which has been designed by 'experts' to impart the secular values of international humanism. This will expose children at a very young age to emotionally challenging ideas and imagery that are almost certain to be – in a great many cases – far beyond their capacity to absorb. The material will greatly hasten their sexual awakening and force them to deal with issues which are completely inappropriate for their age and level of development. It will also drive them prematurely into sexual activity and stoke desires that many will be unable to handle. Apart from the immediate damage that this will do, our children will lose much of the innocence and security that are needed for their normal emotional and intellectual development.

This programme will be imposed (not offered) by the state, with coercive and punitive measures being taken against parents who object or wish to opt out. Their children will be compelled to think about the role of sex in their lives while they are still at primary level. They will be asked to question their gender and their sexual orientation, and to envisage scenarios which have no meaning or application in their personal lives. Long before they reach puberty they will be encouraged to explore and dwell upon any erotic feelings they may have and to interpret them in wildly inappropriate ways.

At present most, if not all, of the educational material given to a child at primary level is meant to be applicable in some way in their daily lives. However this cannot possibly hold for many of the ideas relating to sexuality. This is bound to be both frustrating and confusing for a child.

But it gets worse. What child at eight or nine years of age wants to consider the possibility that his father is having regular sexual intercourse with this mother, and may also be sleeping with other women? Or that his mother may have had an abortion before she was married and 'terminated' his older brother or sister? Or that someone in his age group may begin to question his sexual orientation or his gender (if he is not doing so himself), or ask whether or not he masturbates or looks at pornography? How will he relate to girls of his own age knowing that similar thoughts and questions are running through their minds? The scope for confusion is endless and the implications are daunting. Why on earth would a parent want to expose their child to ANY of this?

The problems at secondary level will be compounded by the challenges of adolescence. Knowledge that may have seemed theoretical a year or so ago will now add fuel to their nascent desires. In addition to the pressures from within, a teenager will have to deal with pressure from his peers. Is he “doing it”? Why not? Is he looking at porn? Why not? Is he sexting? Why not? Has he ever kissed a boy? ...and so on. The emotional pressure, as well as the pressure created by one’s own expectations, will be intense.

The Alternative

Instead of ‘sex education’, our schools could teach, as they do in Poland, preparation for family life. What would a course like that entail? Well, for starters, it would place the emphasis on the family and on personal responsibility. It would highlight the value of marriage and its desirability. It would show how a faithful and loving relationship between a boy and a girl, a man and a woman, leads to marriage and, in due course, a family. It would teach the importance of commitment and fidelity, service and self-sacrifice. It would teach the role of the family in the community and the need for moderation, continence, and self-control. It would warn of the dangers of promiscuity, abortion, pornography, sodomy, sexual experimentation, and gender confusion. It would teach children that there are forces at work in the world which despise traditional values and will do all they can to undermine the family and destroy the institution of marriage. The same forces promote the killing of unborn children and ‘marriage’ between people of the same gender. Yes, such a course would provide true preparation for life, a set of tools to defend and protect one’s family, one’s marriage, and one’s children.

So, who really benefits?

So, who really benefits from the recklessness and perversion of what the government is proposing? We identify six main categories:

1. The Marxist cabal
2. Pedophiles
3. Predatory homosexuals
4. The sex industry
5. The abortion industry.
6. The psychiatric and counselling profession.

We will examine each in turn:

1. The Marxist cabal

The sexualization of young children is a core element in the Marxist programme to undermine the West. They don't teach this garbage to little children in Russia or China because they don't wish to harm their own people. But it is now rampant in the West, heavily funded from behind the scenes by the same consortium that promotes abortion, pornography, and sodomy. When a child of 8 is encouraged to think about matters which might not be appropriate for someone 5-6 years his senior, we can be sure his innocence is being destroyed.

What advantage is there in teaching anything about sex to a child of 8? And what advantage is there in filling his tender mind with ideas and images which are entirely alien to his development and experience? There is no advantage, of course, and great potential for harm. They will produce nothing but stress, anxiety and confusion. Anyone with an ounce of common sense should be able to see that what the Joint Committee and the NCCA are proposing is highly irrational (to put it kindly), driven by an agenda that has nothing whatever to do with the welfare of our children.

Are we claiming that there is a conspiracy? Of course! Marxism itself is a highly-organized, heavily funded conspiracy. It is destroying nations and has prominent members in all political parties in this country. It is doubtful whether there are even 5 genuine Christians in the Dáil and Seanad – out of 226 members!

The proposed programme will drive a wedge between children and their parents, where the values and moral standards of one generation are no longer passed on to the next. Children will be encouraged to defy their parents if, in their opinion, the material they are being taught in school is 'superior' to what they are being taught at home. How pleasing this will be to the anarchic schemers within Marxism, who benefit greatly from intergenerational conflict and use it to break up social institutions and recruit new members.



2. Pedophiles

The next group to benefit from this impending catastrophe will be the ever-expanding network of pedophiles in Ireland. These perverts are extremely dangerous and are continually on the look out for ways to communicate with children and win their trust. What could be better than a state-sponsored programme which greatly increases their interest in sexual matters, which makes sex seem exciting and relevant, and which provides them with the linguistic tools to express a wide range of sexual ideas. What is more, the programme starts at age five – age five! – so their number of potential victims will be greatly increased. What a boon for pedophiles!

The perverts who target older girls will also have much more material to work with. Online grooming has been shown over and over again to be a very effective way of luring a child away from her parents.

3. Predatory homosexuals

Many homosexuals are predatory and highly promiscuous. Sexually confused teenage boys will be an easy target for these jackals. Increasing numbers will gravitate towards the pubs and clubs where these predators hang out, unaware of the risks they are taking. Many will be attracted by the promiscuity of the so-called homosexual lifestyle and will end up being serially exploited by older men.

4. The Sex Industry

The sex industry, especially producers and distributors of pornography, will be delighted to know that the market for their products in this country is about to be considerably enlarged. The Curriculum will normalize a certain category of porn, causing teenage boys to move quickly to more violent and sadistic varieties. Porn destroys the emotional lives of young people and makes many impotent. As numerous studies show, an addiction to porn is very difficult to break and prevents young men from forming normal relationships with women or even functioning normally in a social setting.



5. The Abortion Industry

Ireland does not as yet have the industrial slaughterhouse known as ‘Planned Parenthood’, but the Curriculum will speed its development. It will encourage a great increase in sexual activity among young people and result inevitably in a huge increase in unplanned pregnancies. If the experience in other countries is any indication, the number of abortions in Ireland will increase dramatically.

6. The psychiatric and counselling professions

Gender confusion will explode. If a child of primary age is encouraged to question his sexuality, ideas will be sown in his mind which are bound to cause confusion when he reaches puberty. Since the psychiatric profession in Ireland is already teaching the lie of gender fluidity, prescribing hormone treatment for children, and referring an ever-growing number of children for gender ‘reassignment’ (genital mutilation), it will experience a deluge of new cases once the Curriculum gets going. Their income will increase substantially. Counselling services, too, will be in great demand, not just for the child victims of this subversive propaganda but also for their parents, whose lives have been turned upside down by the emotional damage it is doing to their children.

Many children will be abused by older children, the instance of which is bound to increase as more and more boys of school-going age seek outlets for their sexual fantasies. Parents will need to seek counselling for that as well. Instances of this crime have been fairly rare in Ireland, but medical practitioners are now reporting a sharp increase as more children gain access to pornography via their smart phones. The Curriculum will greatly multiply the number of such cases.

**Proof that what the Irish Government is doing to our children
is all part of the Marxist plan to take control of society.**

U.S. Congressional Record – Appendix, pp. A34-A35
January 10, 1963

Congressman A.S.Herlong read the 45 goals of Communism into the record of the House of Representatives. We reproduce 8 of these below. Note how closely they match the goals being pursued by the current Irish government! The attack on the family, parental autonomy, traditional morality, the Bible, and religion are all plain to see, as are the co-option of the teachers' unions and the psychiatric profession:

17. Get control of the schools. Use them as transmission belts for socialism and current Communist propaganda. Soften the curriculum. Get control of teachers' associations. Put the party line in textbooks.

24. Eliminate all laws governing obscenity by calling them "censorship" and a violation of free speech and free press.

25. Break down cultural standards of morality by promoting pornography and obscenity in books, magazines, motion pictures, radio, and TV.

26. Present homosexuality, degeneracy and promiscuity as "normal, natural, healthy."

27. Infiltrate the churches and replace revealed religion with "social" religion. Discredit the Bible and emphasize the need for intellectual maturity which does not need a "religious crutch."

39. Dominate the psychiatric profession and use mental health laws as a means of gaining coercive control over those who oppose Communist goals.

40. Discredit the family as an institution. Encourage promiscuity and easy divorce.

41. Emphasize the need to raise children away from the negative influence of parents. Attribute prejudices, mental blocks and retarding of children to suppressive influence of parents.

CONCLUDING REMARKS

The proposed Curriculum is designed to teach children that sex is an exciting adventure and that the more one knows about it, the more fulfilling and exciting it will be. This is a lie.

It is a deliberate attack on Christianity and traditional moral values. It places most of the emphasis on the individual and his or her personal desires (disguised as ‘fulfilment’). In doing so it seriously downplays the importance of the family, the institution of marriage (between a man and a woman), commitment, fidelity, parenthood, social responsibility, and the sanctity of life. It violates the Constitutional rights of parents and drives a wedge between them and their children. It grants powers to the state which it has neither the capacity nor the authority to exercise. It trivializes the biological basis of gender and ignores the most basic facts of life. It exposes children to concepts, images and scenarios which are not only inappropriate but harmful. It fills their minds with material which is certain to cause confusion, particularly in relation to sexual orientation and gender identity. It teaches that the killing of an unborn child for social or economic convenience is morally acceptable, and that the mothers who do this will not suffer as a result. It normalizes sodomy and ignores entirely the long list of physical, emotional and psychological problems that result from the so-called homosexual lifestyle. It also normalizes gender confusion and genital mutilation...

We could go on. Any sensible person should be able to see the dark hand of Satan in all of this.

There is no doubt that this egregious attack on human decency will delight the ever-growing ranks of Irish atheists, humanists, Marxists, and Wiccans (At least one member of our government at junior ministerial rank is a practising witch). If ever a programme was designed to undermine the traditional fabric of Irish society, this is it. These people despise Christianity and see it as the greatest single obstacle to the imposition of their supposed utopia. Already the British courts are ruling that the Bible is unlawful to the extent that it denies certain human rights (“incompatible with human dignity” – Judge Perry, 26 September 2019). The proposed new Curriculum is a cynical assault on the morality, social standards, and spiritual values that have nurtured our nation for centuries. Now, within a generation, these will be thoroughly overturned and replaced with a cultural ethos grounded in hedonism, promiscuity and unbridled selfishness.

A question to the people of Ireland

The Marxists, homosexuals, lesbians, feminist radicals, transgenders, Wiccans, and Freemasons – not to mention the miscellaneous assortment of sneering atheists – who together occupy most of the seats in the Dáil and Seanad, would not have been able to come up with a plan like this on their own, but they didn't need to. They sold out years ago to the New World Order and are now blindly implementing its demented, soul-destroying agenda.

Do you intend to let them continue with their plan?

**“Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil;
that put darkness for light, and light for darkness;
that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!”**

– Isaiah 5:20

[This paper is made available to the public and its wide circulation is encouraged.]

Jeremy James*
Ireland
21 October, 2019

*submitted under my personal name.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- A Boy's Own Story*** by Edmund White, 1986
- A Queer Thing Happened to America*** by Michael L Brown, 2011
- After the Ball*** by M Kirk & H Madsen, 1989
- Becoming a Man*** by Paul Monette, 1992
- Bisexuality in the Ancient World*** by E Cantarella, 1992
- Cruel Hoax: Feminism and the New World Order*** by Henry Makow, 2007
- Dark Agenda: The War to Destroy Christian America*** by David Horowitz, 2018
- Epidemic: America's Trade in Child Rape*** by Lori Handrahan, 2017
- Homosexualities: A Study of Diversity...*** by A Bell & M Weinberg, 1978
- Homosexuality and Young People*** by C Hart, S Calvert & I Bainbridge, 1998
- Homosexuality: A History*** by Colin Spencer, 1995
- Homosexuality: The Medical, Social and Religious Implications***, Maranatha, UK, 1997
- Last Watch of the Night*** by Paul Monette, 1994
- My Genes Made Me Do It*** by N & B Whitehead, 1999
- Rules for Radicals*** by Saul Alinsky, 1971
- Sexual Sabotage*** by Judith Reisman, 2010
- The Bible and Homosexual Practice*** by Robert Gagnon, 2001
- The Franklin Cover-Up*** by J W DeCamp, 1992
- The Global Sexual Revolution*** by Gabriele Kuby, 2012
- The Health Hazards of Homosexuality*** by MassResistance, 2017
- The Health Risks of Gay Sex*** by J R Diggs, 2002
- The Invisible Government*** by Dan Smoot, 1962
- The Overhauling of Straight America*** by M Kirk & H Madsen, 1987
- The Pink Swastika*** by Scott Lively & Kevin Abrams, 1995
- The Porn Myth: Exposing the Reality Behind the Fantasy of Pornography*** by Matt Fradd, 2017

The Lie in the Sky: Manmade Global Warming

by Jeremy James



Manmade global warming is just a lie in the sky, another step forward in the Antichrist agenda.

As we have shown in several of our previous papers, the Elite like to make extensive use of deception. Some of their lies are dressed up in the guise of ‘science’, making them impervious to criticism except by those who are ‘qualified’ to raise doubts or ask hard questions. Alas, those who *are* qualified are not inclined to step forward and state the obvious – or even to raise their doubts – because their professional standing would suffer as a result. Finally, the few who *do* have the courage to take an anti-establishment stand on an issue are generally ignored by the mainstream media and shunned by their peers.

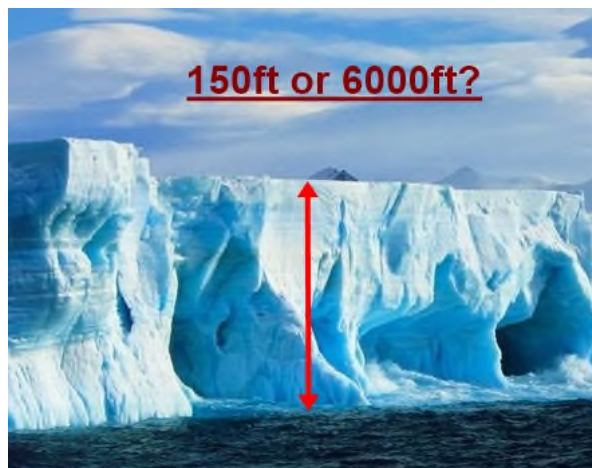
The myth known as ‘manmade global warming’ is part of this program of deception. Those who are professionally qualified to pronounce on this issue are few in number, therefore the public, as well as practitioners in other branches of science, feel obliged to accept their findings. If the data shows it is happening, then it is happening. This is the impregnable formula – cold, hard facts (seemingly) embedded in a well-proven scientific model (seemingly). All of a sudden $E=mc^2$ and we are all about to die.

It worked with the so-called nuclear bomb – which doesn’t exist – so why not terrify the nations once again with another bogus threat that would annihilate mankind?

Polar ice caps

For most people the threat is largely reduced to a single cataclysmic outcome, the melting of the polar ice caps. So we'll begin there.

Seemingly if the polar ice caps start to melt, the sea level will rise and wreak devastation. According to the pundits, this is already happening. Before long entire coastal regions will be inundated and millions of lives lost. Cities will collapse, towns and villages will be swept away, and thousands of small islands will disappear beneath the waves. Millions of acres of agricultural land will be destroyed, the greenhouse effect will accelerate, and the resulting famine will kill a huge proportion of those who remain.



Has this any scientific basis?

As someone said to me recently, the melting water has to go somewhere. This man is highly intelligent, very successful in business and has a doctorate in scientific research, and yet he failed to ask the obvious question: How much water are we talking about?

To get a meaningful answer we need to know the total amount of ice on the surface of the earth. From this we could calculate the total increase in sea level that would result if it all melted.

We would point out that the ice cap at the North Pole is still intact, despite frequent rumors to the contrary. Even if it did melt, it would not affect world sea levels since the ice in question is not 'land ice'. It is already part of the oceanic system.

The calculation we have in mind has already been made by a website that supports the theory of global warming. Here are their figures:

How much land ice is there in the world?

Most (99.5%) of the permanent ice volume in the world is locked up in ice sheets and glaciers. The Antarctic Ice Sheet is the largest store of frozen freshwater; it would raise sea levels by 58.3 m (its “sea level equivalent”, or SLE) on full melting. The Antarctic Ice Sheet covers 8.3% of the Earth’s land surface.

The Greenland Ice Sheet has a sea level equivalent ice volume of 7.36 m, and covers 1.2% of the global land surface.

Finally, glaciers and ice caps have a sea level equivalent ice volume of 0.43 m, covering just 0.5% of the global land surface.

Verbatim extract: Source: <http://www.antarcticglaciers.org>

Given that over 90 percent of the rise in sea level will be attributed to the melting of the Antarctic ice sheet, we will focus on that figure. The website calculates that this would increase the sea level by nearly 60 metres or close to 200 feet.

How realistic is this?

According to the NOAA – the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration – the average depth of the oceans of the world is 12,100 feet [www.oceanservice.noaa.gov]. This means that an increase of 200 feet in the average depth of the oceans would require an increase of roughly $1/60^{\text{th}}$ ($12,100/200$) in its existing volume. This represents an increase of 6 times the existing volume of water in the entire Mediterranean Sea! So where exactly is this staggering volume of water meant to come from?

The ‘experts’ claim that over 90 percent of it will come from the Antarctic ice sheet.

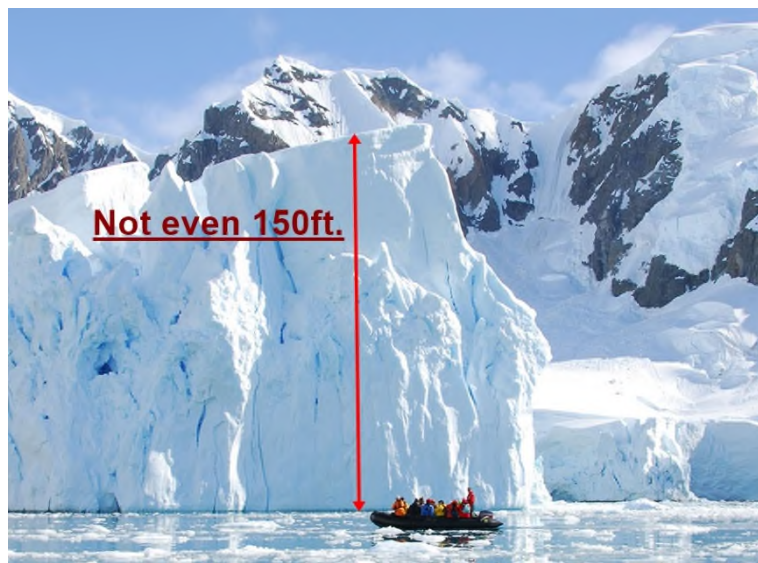
Their calculation is broadly as follows. We will assume that the Antarctic ice sheet is as large as the geographers claim it to be, based on their globe earth model. The current figure is 5.4 million square miles (per Wikipedia). The same article in Wikipedia claims that this is equivalent to 6.4 million cubic miles of ice. If this is the case, then the average height of the ice sheet is an incredible 1.2 miles or thereabouts (6300ft). [The Mediterranean Sea has a total volume of 0.9 m cubic miles of water. So the Antarctic ice sheet, when fully melted, would release a total volume of water equivalent to 7 times the Mediterranean Sea ($6.4 / 0.9$).]

But is this physically possible?

Does any of this make sense? Let's take a closer look.

First we must ask whether it is physically possible for a volume of compressed ice to attain a height of 1.2 miles. We know from mountain ranges in Europe and Russia that once a glacier attains a height of 150 ft or so, the pressure at its base becomes so great that the ice melts. This is straightforward law of physics, where sustained pressure always generates an increase in temperature. As more snow is added to the top of the glacier, the pressure at its base will also increase, thereby raising the temperature at the base and causing the melt rate to accelerate.

From this we can safely infer that, once a glacier reaches a certain height – somewhere between 150ft and 250 ft – it cannot grow any bigger. This is a far cry from the height of 1.2 miles (6300 ft) which the global warming doomsayers are claiming as the **average** height of the Antarctic ice sheet. Even if their warming scenario is correct, which it isn't, they are still exaggerating the worst possible outcome by a factor of 30 or more.



We can see how a few carefully chosen 'assumptions' – or lies – can be used to lend credibility to an absurd idea. Ice does not possess the same physical properties as rock. Once a glacier reaches a certain size it starts to collapse under its own weight. The same was true of Egyptian pyramids built from sun-dried brick.

Under an international treaty effective from 1961 it is illegal to approach the Antarctic without UN approval. The land mass is completely out of bounds to non-military personnel and anyone who tries to approach it 'illegally' will be intercepted and imprisoned. Why is this? And why is the global warming hoax critically dependent on a variable – the thickness of the Antarctic ice shelf – which cannot be independently verified?

The freezer will keep working

Let's travel a little further into this land of science fiction.

We are asked to believe that an increase in average global temperature of just 2 degrees Celsius would cause this great volume of ice to melt. But for this to happen the Antarctic freezer would have to completely break down – and this will never happen.

Let's look more closely at this audacious assumption. The average annual temperature of India is 23.65 degrees Celsius, Mexico 21.00 degrees, Italy 13.45 degrees, Ireland 9.30 degrees, and Canada -5.35 degrees. In contrast, the average annual temperature in the Antarctic varies from -10.00 degrees along the coast to -60.00 degrees in the more elevated inland regions. For a very short spell in the summer, the coastal areas may move into the positive range, about 5 to 10 degrees. This is *atmospheric* temperature, not ground temperature.

The addition of 2 degrees to the atmospheric temperature in the Antarctic will make very little difference to the melt rate. Almost all of the Antarctic ice sheet is well below freezing for virtually the entire year and would not be affected by a small increase in average annual temperature.



Snowman at -38°

Snowman at -28°

Snowman at -18°

Snowman at -8°

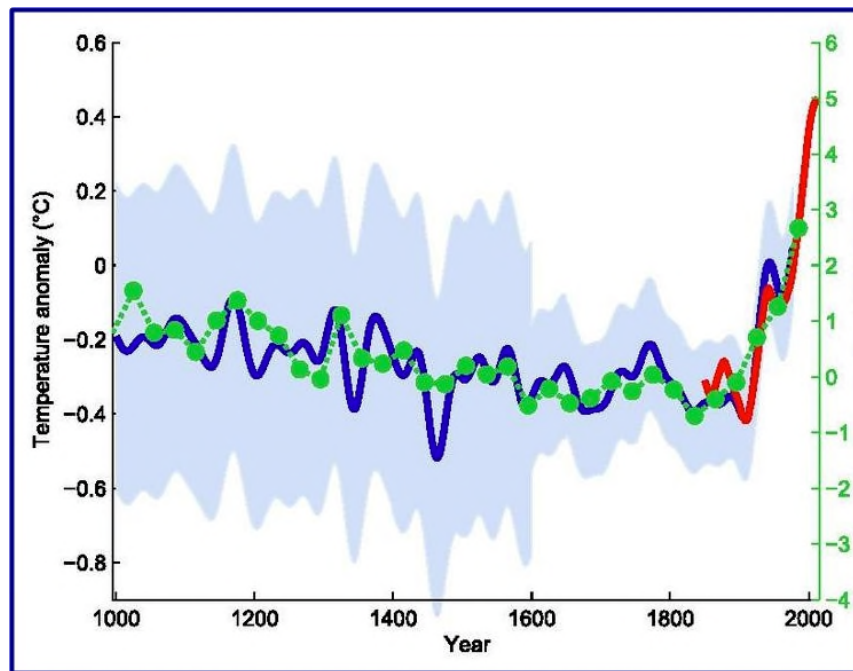
As you can see, we must continually scrutinize the claims made by the global warming alarmists. The Elite are shameless liars and they routinely employ unscrupulous scientists who, for the right price, will support their lies with manufactured data, unscientific assumptions and fatuous, unrealistic models.

From our simple analysis we have seen that (a) there is not nearly enough ice in the Antarctic to cause the devastation predicted by the alarmists, and (b) if there were, it would remain frozen throughout the year, even if temperatures rose by 2-3 degrees Celsius.

The mythical hockey stick

This brings us to our next example, the factual data that supposedly proved the 'hockey stick' graph. In his famous presentation, *An Inconvenient Truth* (2006), Al Gore claimed that the average atmospheric temperature of the earth remained broadly constant until the advent of the industrial revolution. Only then did it suddenly spike upward. But long-established historical records show that this is nonsense.

Here is the famous graph:

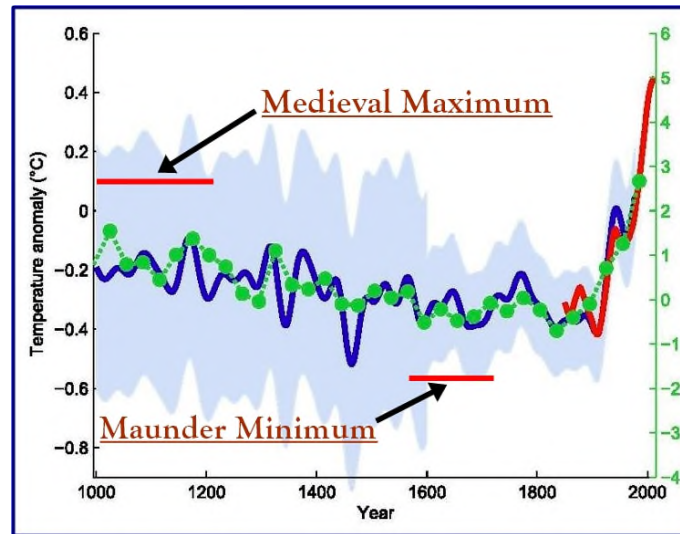


The 'hockey stick' graph used by Al Gore to 'prove' manmade global warming. The graph was produced by M Mann, R Bradley & M Hughes. It is similar in shape to an ice hockey stick, with a straight shaft and an angled base:



This is an image of a real hockey stick.

This graph is missing two massive 'bumps', one upward and one downward, the first in respect of the period of unusually warm weather from about 950 to 1200, known as the *Medieval Maximum*, and the second in respect of a prolonged period of below average temperatures from about 1570 to 1720, known as the *Maunder Minimum*. See the graph below:



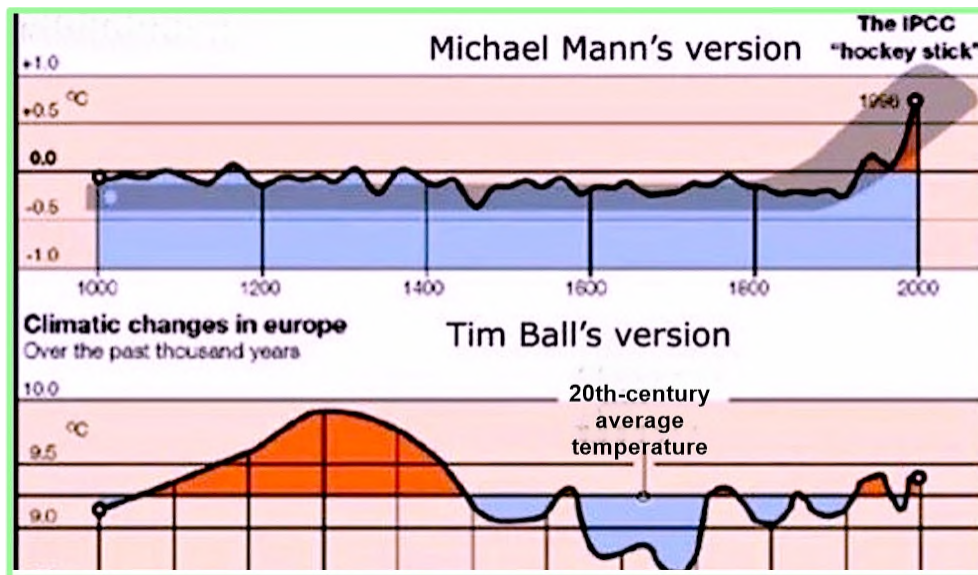
The existence of these two periods had long been accepted before the phony hockey stick graph arrived on the scene. Many different sources of data had confirmed their historical basis, including tree rings, pollen counts, ice cores, lake bed sediments, and numerous historical documents. Diaries from the period of the Maunder Minimum prove beyond doubt that the temperature across Europe was substantially below the long-run average.

These major variations or anomalies in temperature are extremely important since they show that climatic change was occurring long before human industrial activity could have had any effect. Climatologists who studied this phenomenon before the theory of global warming came along had concluded that the variations were due to cycles of solar activity which affected total solar output over a given period.

So where did the hockey stick graph come from?

So where did Mann, Bradley and Hughes get the revolutionary data which, according to their controversial graph, eliminated both the Medieval Maximum and the Maunder Minimum? This is a question which many respected climatologists were asking. In fact one of them, Dr Tim Ball, a retired professor from the University of Winnipeg, questioned the data with such determination that Michael Mann believed his professional reputation was being impugned. The matter was put beyond doubt when Ball accused Mann of fraud.

Mann sued Ball for defamation and, after an inexplicable delay of 8 years, the case finally went to trial in 2019. On 23 August, the court in British Columbia dismissed Mann's claim with prejudice and awarded court costs to Ball. While the judgment appears to have been oral and not written, the judge was saying in effect that Ball was right when he claimed that Mann was a fraud. Mann could have defended himself by presenting the original data to the court, but he failed to do so.



The lower graph, by Dr Ball, shows both the Medieval Maximum and the Maunder Minimum.

We are greatly encouraged that there are still men on this earth who have the courage to face down the lying elite. Dr Tim Ball put his neck on the line to uphold the principle of genuine science, where objectivity and openness are paramount. Mann had always refused requests to make his data available for scrutiny. As far as Ball was concerned this was further proof that Mann's data was bogus. Despite the intimidation to which he was subjected, and the real prospect that the court might not be truly impartial, he went ahead with his accusation against Mann, and was fully vindicated.

The hockey stick graph was a hoax right from the start. It was built on a fraudulent use of statistics and nothing else. And yet, had Dr Ball not stood his ground and defended true science, a group of imposters would have hijacked Climatology and turned it into a political weapon. In fact, the lie has been around for so long, and has been drummed so successfully into the popular imagination, that it has probably achieved its purpose. A court ruling in British Columbia, which was barely reported in the mainstream media, will do little to rectify any of this fraudulent activity unless more scientists stand up and denounce it.

Why this is not likely to happen

This is not likely to happen because the professional bodies which represent these scientists have themselves sided with Mann. For example, the American Association for the Advancement of Science (AAAS) – which claims to have 120,000 members – lived up to its acronym when it bestowed on Mann its prestigious *Public Engagement with Science Award* in 2018. They did this knowing that Mann had repeatedly refused to disclose his data, despite being requested by the court to do so, and that such refusal was tantamount to fraud. They were also aware of the statistical analysis of the hockey stick graph by a talented Canadian mathematician, Steve McIntyre, which showed that Mann and his team could only have arrived at their result by eliminating inconvenient data – and that, dear reader, is the inconvenient truth.

The IPCC, the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, which represents the U.N. in the climate change debate, has also sided with Mann. Despite the radical nature of what he and his team were proposing, it accepted his absurd graph in 2005 without checking his data or his methodology, and has continued to promote it as legitimate science ever since.

This highly politicized lie is now being promoted aggressively in the mainstream media. Public figures like Leonardo Di Caprio are being co-opted to sell the message to the masses. Alarmist language is routinely employed to suggest that the world will end in a few decades unless we exchange our cars for bicycles, adopt a vegan diet, live in small boxes, and turn off all electrical appliances.



At a high-level meeting on ‘Climate and Sustainable Development’ in March of this year, the U.N. General Assembly warned that there were only eleven years left to prevent “irreversible damage” from climate change. This doomsday message was widely circulated in the media, accompanied with lurid images of impending destruction and urgent calls for immediate action. Right on cue, ‘Extinction Rebellion’ demonstrations were held in cities around the world, consisting mainly of impressionable youngsters eager to undo the errors of their parents. Having swallowed the lie, they were easy to manipulate.

The Power of *Boo!*

There is no discussion whatever of the science behind global warming, even among those with more than enough scientific savvy to see the cracks. Again and again the public is being told that the science is settled, that the data are irrefutable, and that the consequences will be catastrophic if we don’t act now. The last part of the message is always tied to the first, so the topic always generates a measure of anxiety. Humanly we find it difficult to discuss an issue in an objective way if it is tinged with apprehension. The slow release of fear causes our brains to shut down.

The Elite have been using such scare tactics for decades. We were trained to hide under the kitchen table in the early 1960s and seal our windows with tape in case of 'nuclear fallout'. The Elite used this, along with the 'Cuban missile crisis,' to instil fear in the masses and maintain the 'Cold War.' But there are, and never have been, any explosive nuclear devices anywhere to threaten anyone. It was all a hoax to allow the Illuminati enough time to prepare for World War III. The formula $E=mc^2$ is complete nonsense. (See our earlier paper, #76, for a more detailed discussion of this question.)

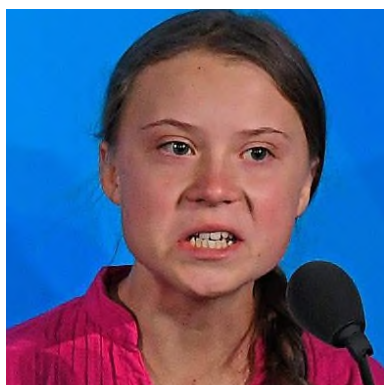
More recently we have been asked to quake in our boots at the prospect of a deadly swine flu pandemic which will kill half of us in 15 minutes. The role of the World Health Organization in this appalling charade should have given rise to criminal prosecutions.

And don't forget the asteroids! Ah, yes, the asteroids. They are big, mean and scary, zooming back and forth in the dark depths of 'space', just waiting for our 'planet' to wander into their path. The whole world could be blasted into oblivion if we don't take action *now!*

Such nonsense! (See our papers #94, #95 and #96, among others, for a discussion of 'outer space' and related lies.)

The Illuminati must be laughing at how easy it is to say *Boo!* and cause tens of millions of gullible people to run and hide. The effect is amplified by social media, enabling the *Boo!* to sound louder and travel faster. And, as we all know, nothing packs a wallop like a loud, fast moving *Boo!*

The strategy now verges on the ridiculous, where an emotionally disturbed child can 'address' the General Assembly of the U.N. and say *Boo!* to the entire world.



**"And I will give children to be their princes,
and babes shall rule over them."
- Isaiah 3:4**

Trust us, we're scientists

The last attempt to frighten the world with the threat of catastrophic climate change – with consequential worldwide famine – was during the 1970s, when the focus was on atmospheric cooling, not warming. According to the ‘experts’ at that time, imperceptible changes in climatic conditions were a sign that a major shift was occurring and that, before long, the entire earth would be gripped by a new ice age. In a feature article on 28 April, 1975, the influential magazine *Newsweek* put it like this:

“To the layman, the relatively small changes in temperature and sunshine can be highly misleading...the present decline has taken the planet about a sixth of the way toward the Ice Age average. Others regard the cooling as a reversion to the “little ice age” conditions that brought bitter winters to much of Europe and north America between 1600 and 1900 – years when the Thames used to freeze so solidly that Londoners roasted oxen on the ice and when iceboats sailed the Hudson River almost as far south as New York City.”

We are plied with the usual hokum – *Trust us, we're scientists*. Seemingly the layman can't really understand this deep technical stuff. But in their article they admitted that the Maunder Minimum or “little ice age” was a proven fact! This is precisely what the warming alarmists today are trying to deny. As you can see, facts are acknowledged or rejected, cited or ignored, erased or manufactured, as and when required, all for purely political purposes: “Tell us what you want Mr Rockefeller and, rest assured, we'll find it.”



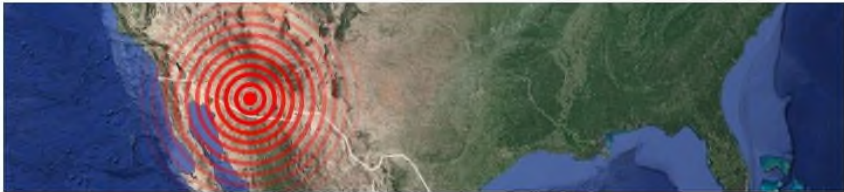
The New York Times, 21 March 2017, highlighting demands to reduce CO2 produced by power plants.

At that time global cooling was seen as such a serious threat by the ‘experts’ that consideration was given to radical solutions which increased the average atmospheric temperature. These included covering the Arctic ice cap with black soot and diverting the Ob, Yenisei and Lena, huge rivers in Russia which empty into the Arctic Ocean. Both of these insane options were mentioned in the *Newsweek* article. Compare these ‘solutions’ with the ones being proposed today by such eminent ‘experts’ as Bill Gates who wants to seed the upper atmosphere with fine dust – a “chemical cloud” – and thereby reduce the amount of sunlight reaching the earth.

Geoengineering briefing

SCoPEx

Stratospheric Controlled Perturbation Experiment



<p>Location: World View Spaceport Tucson, Arizona, USA</p> <p>Key Players: Frank Keutsch, David Keith, John Dykema, and Lizzie Burns, all Harvard Professors. Burns and Keith head the Harvard Solar Geoengineering Research Program.</p>	<p>particles into the upper atmosphere from a high-altitude balloon and measure how effectively the resulting clouds block sunlight, while also tracking any effects on the air in the upper atmosphere. While the environmental impacts are currently unknown, the political effects of the project, however, are the most consequential: if the experiments</p>	<p>Key dates: Project initiated: 2015 Research activities: 2017-2024 First field tests programmed: 2018</p> <p>Regulatory status: The UN Convention on Biodiversity has passed a moratorium on ocean fertilization (2008) and on geoengineering (2010) that cover SRM</p>
---	---	---

The SCoPEx sun-blocking project, organized by a team of Harvard professors and funded by Bill Gates, the Alfred P Sloan Foundation, the Hewlett Foundation etc.

The liars and deceivers of the 1970s have much in common with the liars and deceivers of today. They are immensely wealthy, they come from the same families, they pursue the same agenda, and they are prepared to cause misery and mayhem on a grand scale to bring about their ‘New World Order.’

Control of the world’s food supply

There are many ways to control collective human behavior, but the most successful has always been the threat of famine. The threat of death by violence is less horrifying than the threat of starvation. Not only is a person subjected to a slow, excruciating death, but he or she is obliged to watch helplessly as their loved ones endure the same terrible fate. Anyone who has read accounts of the Holodomor, the famine in the Ukraine in 1932-33, will know what we are talking about.

- the Ukraine

As part of his program to contain the upsurge in Ukrainian nationalism, Stalin ordered his henchmen to go from village to village and commandeer all available food supplies. They confiscated the grain harvest, the seeds needed to plant the following year's crop, and all stocks of flour, tinned food, potatoes, beets and so forth. They left nothing. Huge parts of rural Ukraine were subjected to this atrocity, causing the deaths by starvation of at least 4 million men, women and children.

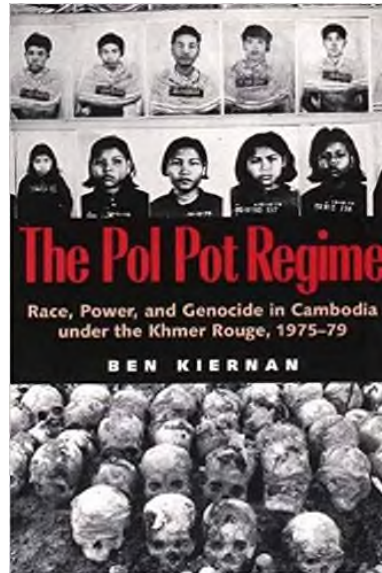


This crime was so abhorrent that even Stalin's enemies could not believe he was capable of carrying it out. It went far beyond the common understanding of what wicked men can do – and continue to do. Not until the 1990s or thereabouts, when the mass of documentation and first-hand accounts of all that had transpired in that troubled nation became generally available, did historians finally concede that it had actually happened – a manmade famine intended to kill millions of innocent people, all hidden behind a blanket of disinformation, propaganda and lies. The world was led to believe that the loss of life was very much lower than it was and that bad weather had destroyed the harvest. Journalists in the west, who were working for Moscow, filed reports which glossed over the tragedy and even suggested that anti-Russian sources had concocted these 'malicious stories' to discredit Stalin and his regime.

- Cambodia

Pol Pot did something similar in Cambodia. When his communist thugs took control of Phnom Penh they forced the population to evacuate en masse to a remote jungle settlement. The hapless throngs were told that all food and other necessities would be provided at this utopian compound. Meanwhile their homes were ransacked and anything of value confiscated by the regime. Over the course of a year or so huge numbers of people died of starvation, and anyone who tried to forage for food in the jungle was shot. This was deemed a betrayal of the Communist ideal since it implied that those who did so had lost confidence in the regime.

It is estimated that at least 1½ million died under Pol Pot in the period 1975-1979, mostly from starvation and diseases caused by malnutrition. This figure represented about 20% of the total population of Cambodia.



Global warming and food production

There is a direct connection between the hoax known as global warming and the security of the world's food supply. In our earlier paper, *The War on Meat: A Sign of the End Time* (#202), we showed how warming alarmists are blaming cattle for the production of excessive quantities of methane, a so-called greenhouse gas. They want a drastic cut in herd size, a radical reduction in the consumption of red meat, and the introduction of synthetic meat products on supermarket shelves. As we explained in that paper, the Elite aim by this means to obtain greater control over human nutrition and thereby limit the vitality and cognitive capacity of entire nations. It is well known that a population deprived of red meat is much more indolent and submissive than one which has an adequate supply.

The popularization of GMO grains – notably maize, wheat, soybean and rice – is intended to make farmers reliant on big corporations for the seed they need to plant the following year's crop. As a choke-hold on the world's food supply, this is hard to beat. We will likely be told, as we were in the 1970s, that "new varieties" of grain will be needed to cope with climate change. And what better way to produce these new varieties than by genetic modification?

The threat of climate change, especially in the guise of "global warming", is an ideal way to control human behavior. The degree of control is greatly magnified if the public can be made to believe that their own behavior is causing the climate to change. The 'experts' can then decree the kinds of behavior modification that will be needed to allay this threat.

The common enemy of humanity is Man

In searching for a common enemy against whom we can unite, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like, would fit the bill. In their totality and their interactions these phenomena do constitute a common threat which must be confronted by everyone together. But in designating these dangers as the enemy, we fall into the trap, which we have already warned readers about, namely mistaking symptoms for causes. All these dangers are caused by *human* intervention in natural processes, and it is only through changed attitudes and behaviour that they can be overcome. The real enemy then is humanity itself.

The Club of Rome declares that man is the enemy of humanity.

The Club of Rome

The psychology behind this was identified by the Club of Rome in the 1970s. The Club was a think-tank established by the Elite in 1968 to supplement the work of the Bilderberg Group. Its task was to formulate environmental problems which would transcend national boundaries and thus require co-operative transnational solutions. For example, it was the first to propound the idea of 'peak oil' and similar resource bottlenecks which would create serious problems for mankind within a couple of decades. They took these imaginary scenarios and wove them into an impending global crisis which only an international government could resolve. More potential problems were added to the list, such as regional water shortages, crop failure, pollution, drought, disease, pandemics, and climate change. They didn't undertake any original research to substantiate their findings, but relied primarily on data cherry-picked from a variety of sources to produce their lurid picture of doom. They also employed skilled journalists and writers to pen speculative pieces that would reinforce this gloomy prospect in the public mind.



In one of its reports, *The First Global Revolution* (1991), the Club of Rome revealed that it was seeking a “common enemy” which would bring everyone together, thereby producing the voluntary pooling of national sovereignty that must precede the formation of a world government. Its report – as it now exists on the Internet – has a number of ‘missing pages’, but the following paragraph has survived:

“In searching for a common enemy against whom we can unite, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like, would fit the bill. In their totality and their interactions these phenomena do constitute a common threat which must be confronted by everyone together. But in designating these dangers as the enemy, we fall into the trap, which we have already warned readers about, namely mistaking symptoms for causes. All these dangers are caused by human intervention in natural processes, and it is only through changed attitudes and behaviour that they can be overcome. The real enemy then is humanity itself.” [p.75]

[Brandon Smith cited this quotation recently in one of his excellent articles about the New World Order and the emerging crisis in world affairs.]

They brazenly admit that they intended to assign a common cause to these exaggerated mega-problems, namely mankind itself. This, they believed, would lend a greater urgency to what they were proposing since nation states could no longer be trusted to behave responsibly. They would have to be constrained in some way before it was too late.

Sustainable enslavement

This is the origin of the many restrictive devices that the U.N. is now using to constrain national sovereignty, such as “sustainable development,” “zero growth,” “renewable resources,” “eco-friendly standards,” “carbon neutral business models,” “zero emissions,” “reduction targets,” and “the equitable [re]distribution of wealth.” They have even designed ways to make the individual police his own activity and reduce his so-called “carbon footprint.” This fits well with the overall theme in the Club’s report: “The real enemy then is humanity itself.”

Satan wants man to see himself as a plague upon the earth. He will use the self-loathing that this produces to draw humanity further under his spell. Ideally he wants everyone to have the same dark mentality that drove Margaret Sanger to write: **"The most merciful thing that the large family does to one of its infant members is to kill it."** – *Woman and the New Race*, Chapter 5, "The Wickedness of Creating Large Families" (1920).

Many lies have been woven together to promote this internationally-shared, self-destructive mindset, but the biggest of them all is the hoax known as manmade global warming.

The Finnish Study

Many sane scientific voices have condemned the quack science of global warming, but few get heard by the public. Fortunately, from time to time one or two papers, based on an objective analysis of climatological data and atmospheric mechanics, make their way into the mainstream. Recently, two physicists at the University of Turku in Finland published a paper which completely demolished the claims made by the IPCC.



The paper, ***No Experimental Evidence for Significant Anthropogenic [Manmade] Climate Change*** by J Kauppinen and P Malmi, showed that the model being used by the U.N. to compute the rate of global warming is seriously defective since it takes no account of the role played by cloud cover. Here is how they summed up their argument:

“ABSTRACT. In this paper we will prove that General Circulation Models used in IPCC report AR5 [Fifth Assessment Report] fail to calculate the influences of low cloud cover changes on the global temperature. That is why those models give a very small natural temperature change leaving a very large change for the contribution of the green house gases in the observed temperature. This is the reason why IPCC has to use a very large sensitivity to compensate [for] a too small natural component. Further they have to leave out the strong negative feedback due to the clouds in order to magnify the sensitivity. In addition, this paper proves that the changes in the low cloud cover fraction practically control the global temperature.” [29 June 2019]

If a friendly civil servant were asked to translate this Abstract into plain language he would probably put it like this: “The IPCC are lying through their teeth. They are rigging the figures and they know it. How on earth can you leave cloud cover out of the calculations? It is absolutely insane. They know that if cloud cover is included they won’t be able to show ANY meaningful effect from their so-called greenhouse gases. Everyone knows that cloud cover is by far the biggest influence on global temperature.” But, of course, being polite scientists from Finland, they found a more diplomatic way of putting it.

We present below some extracts from their paper which, combined with their use of experimental data which has never been disputed, reveal their line of reasoning:

“We do not consider computational results as experimental evidence. Especially the results obtained by climate models are questionable because the results are conflicting with each other...In the report AR5 it is even recognized that the low clouds give the largest uncertainty in computation. In spite of this IPCC still assumes that the difference between the blue and red envelopes in Figure 1 is the contribution of greenhouse gases...It turns out that the changes in the relative humidity and in the low cloud cover depend on each other. So, instead of low cloud cover we can use the changes of the relative humidity in order to derive the natural temperature anomaly. According to the observations 1 % increase of the relative humidity decreases the temperature by 0.15°C ... The IPCC climate sensitivity is about one order of magnitude too high, because a strong negative feedback of the clouds is missing in climate models. If we pay attention to the fact that only a small part of the increased CO_2 concentration is anthropogenic, we have to recognize that the anthropogenic climate change does not exist in practice. The major part of the extra CO_2 is emitted from oceans according to Henry’s law. The low clouds practically control the global average temperature. During the last hundred years the temperature is increased about 0.1°C because of CO_2 . The human contribution was about 0.01°C .”

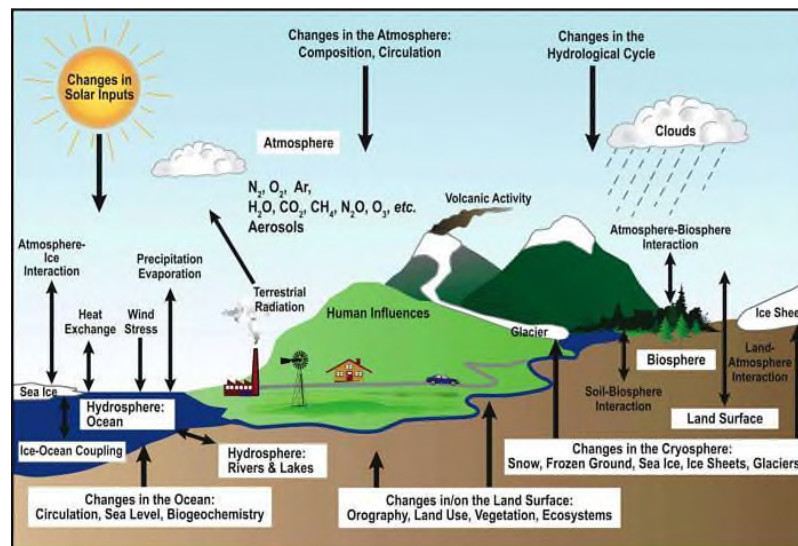
Again we will call on our friendly civil servant to explain this in layman’s terms: “Computational results, using computer models, should not be treated as experimental evidence. The IPCC even acknowledged the importance of low cloud cover, but then simply ignored it in their calculations. Using humidity as a measure of cloud cover we can easily calculate the long-run correlation between average global temperature and cloud cover. As it turns out they match extremely well. The IPCC has vastly exaggerated the role of CO_2 , but even when CO_2 is taken into account in a scientifically valid way, it only has a miniscule impact on temperature. Furthermore, since most of the CO_2 comes from the oceans, its impact cannot be attributed to man.”



The IPCC wasn't always so devious. As recently as its third report in 2001 it conceded that, since the earth's climate is a non-linear chaotic system, the long-term prediction of future climate states is not possible. The only alternative, in their opinion, was to use a large number of models and try to establish whether their predictions converged with sufficient consistency to enable future climatic trends to be identified:

"The climate system is a coupled non-linear chaotic system, and therefore the long-term prediction of future climate states is not possible. **Rather the focus must be upon the prediction of the probability distribution of the system's future possible states by the generation of ensembles of model solutions.** Addressing adequately the statistical nature of climate is computationally intensive and requires the application of new methods of model diagnosis, but such statistical information is essential." – Chapter 14, p.771

Of course, this is wishful thinking. By definition, non-linear chaotic systems defeat all attempts to model them. The IPCC scientists can try if they wish, but they have no right to claim that their results are anything other than guesswork. And being guesswork – shaped arbitrarily by pseudo-scientific assumptions – they are certain to produce the doomsday scenario that the Elite are looking for.



Some of the staggering number of variables and parameters that must be successfully represented in a valid scientific model of the earth's climate.

The views of a Japanese oceanographer and climatologist

A noted Japanese climatologist and oceanographer, Dr Mototaka Nakamura, recently published a vehement denunciation of this juvenile, model-twisting nonsense:

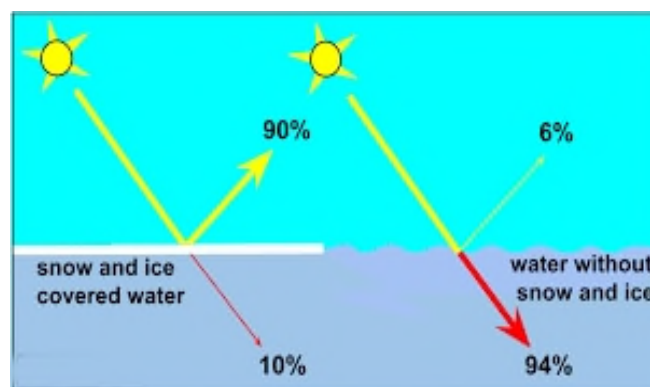
“These models completely lack some critically important climate processes and feedbacks, and represent some other critically important climate processes and feedbacks in grossly distorted manners to the extent that makes these models totally useless for any meaningful climate prediction.”

He learned about these limitations himself by using model simulations for predictive purposes. Having found that it was simply impossible to predict future climatic conditions using computerized models, he discontinued that line of enquiry. However, he is greatly concerned – and rightly so – at their blatant misuse by the IPCC. By voicing his concerns, he hopes to galvanize other scientists:

“I am confident that some honest and courageous, true climate scientists will continue to publicly point out the fraudulent claims made by the mainstream climate science community in English. I regret to say this but I am also confident that docile and/or incompetent Japanese climate researchers will remain silent until the ‘mainstream climate science community’ changes its tone, if ever.”

He is saying that, even if a reliable model were technically feasible (which it isn't), it would still make false predictions in the absence of certain vital and unknowable information, including:

- The unknowability of future solar output;
- Ignorance of large-scale and small-scale ocean dynamics;
- Lack of a realistic representation of the factors affecting cloud formation;
- The complexity of atmospheric water vapor effects;
- An absence of mechanisms to handle ice-albedo (reflectivity) feedbacks.



Climate change science to date is both primitive and childish

He regards the work to date by climate change scientists as both primitive and childish, marred by a dangerous failure to appreciate just how complex the world climate system really is, in particular the role played by non-linear processes, atmospheric feedback mechanisms, and geophysical fluid dynamics:

“The real or realistically-simulated climate system is far more complex than an absurdly simple system simulated by the toys that have been used for climate predictions to date, and will be insurmountably difficult for those naïve climate researchers who have zero or very limited understanding of geophysical fluid dynamics.”

Why the hoax is likely to hold

With so much evidence confirming that climate warming is a hoax, one might be forgiven for thinking that the movement will lose momentum and that its cult following will soon disperse. But this will not happen. There are several reasons for this:

1. The hold that ‘science’ has on the mind of the average person is still incredibly strong. So long as climate speculation is perceived as a ‘science’, the public will tend to believe the ‘experts’.
2. Critics will be portrayed in the media as troublemakers, “climate deniers”, cranks and crackpots. They will be seen as part of the looney fringe who take pleasure in holding a contrarian position, regardless of the ‘hard facts’ stacked against them.
3. The media will continue to warn of climate change and the awful threat that it poses to humanity. Contradictory views will be aired only long enough to discredit those who hold them. Disturbing images and alarmist graphs will reinforce in the public mind the notion that something ominous is happening all around us.
4. Tragedies and disasters which have nothing to do with climate change will be blamed on global warming, including floods, drought, crop failure, forest fires, and hurricanes, even snow storms and tsunamis.
5. Novel tragedies will be manufactured, such as disappearing islands. [We discuss this in more detail below.]
6. The fear associated with global warming will intensify on foot of 1-5 above. Young people are already deeply concerned about their future. The social media will harness this fear – the steady drip of irrational anxiety – to foment social unrest and demand political action.

7. The Elite are heavily committed to this hoax. They will clamp down on free speech and prosecute sceptics if they detect that their scam is losing momentum. (They can monitor the success of their propaganda with great accuracy through the Internet.)
8. Scientists will be slow to speak out for fear of intimidation by their peers. The few who do will be ignored. They are also likely to be punished by the non-renewal of their contracts, loss of research grants, rejection of papers submitted for publication, exclusion from symposia, etc.
9. The hoax is staggeringly lucrative. Even if it contributed nothing to the creation of a New World Order, it would be worth pursuing for purely financial reasons. The estimated annual 'carbon tax' revenue in the U.S. alone will be of the order of \$110 billion: "Even under the lowest estimate from any model at this price trajectory, carbon taxes will generate significant revenue, roughly \$1.1 trillion [over 10 years]." – *Policy Insights from the EMF 32 Study on U.S. Carbon Tax Scenarios* by A. R. Barron et al., 2018.

Unusual geophysical phenomena

The media and the political pundits like to point from time to time to events which they allege are definite proof of global warming. Here are five of the most popular:

1. Islands are disappearing as the sea level rises.

This is obviously nonsensical. If the sea level were to rise anywhere, it would rise everywhere since water always keeps its own level.

In our paper, ***Weasel Words and the Art of Lying to Mankind*** (#163), we explained how islands in SE Asia are being made to disappear. [Much of the following is taken from that paper.]



- Singapore Expansion -
Pink areas illustrate the land created up to 2013.
Red areas illustrate planned future expansion.

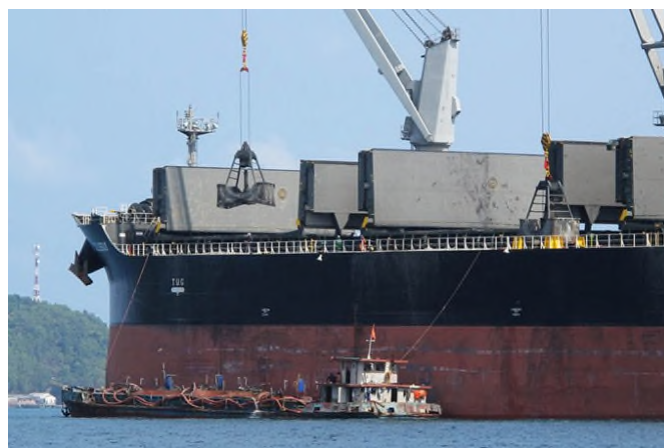
Many small islands around Indonesia have disappeared over the past decade. None were of sufficient size to attract media attention, but larger islands will likely disappear in the years ahead. Such an event would convince many that the polar icecaps are melting and that the sea level is rising. Even if this phenomenon was confined to south-east Asia, it would provide what many would consider incontrovertible proof of global warming.

But why are the islands disappearing, and why will more disappear in the future? The reason is sand. After oil, sand is the largest traded commodity in the world. All readily accessible sand, suitable for construction purposes, has been used up. This has forced the building industry to find alternative sources.

Desert sand is unsuitable since its particles are too small to bond chemically with cement in a stable, multi-directional way. Alluvial (river) and marine sand, consisting of larger particles with more varied contours, provide far superior tensile strength. Desert sand also contains a lot of contaminants, notably salts, which would have to be washed out – at great cost – before the sand could be used.

China and other Asian countries are undertaking numerous construction projects which consume massive volumes of sand. Much of this is being secretly extracted from the ocean floor off Indonesia and Vietnam by huge dredgers and shipped in super-size tankers to their destination. The displacement which this causes in the ocean floor is off-set by the leeching of sand from nearby islands. So, even if the dredging takes place many miles from an island, the submarine movement of sand, which takes place over a very wide area, will eat into its foundations.

Singapore is set to become one of the most important cities in the New World Order, serving as a major financial hub for the entire Asian arena and co-ordinating trade and partnership in the Chinese sphere of influence. However, it is an island and can only expand by extending its land mass. It has been doing this for decades by importing prodigious quantities of sand. As a result, according to one source, its total area has been increased by almost 20 percent.



Dredger transferring sand to a super-tanker.

Global warming will take the blame for the damage caused by extensive sand removal from the ocean floor. We know this is the case since it is already happening. When a dredging operation in Vietnam in 2015 caused serious coastal erosion, the government authorities blamed "climate change" (*Thanh Nien News*, 9 December 2015). Hundreds of thousands of tons of sand were removed at a cost of less than \$1 a ton.

2. Stamped regional wildfires

The masterminds behind the New World Order will focus the blame for environmental damage on climate change. They will also use it as smokescreen to engage in covert sabotage. The many forest fires that have devastated parts of Spain, Portugal, Greece and California over the past few years, as well as several other places, can be blamed on 'global warming', even if the precise contribution made by the alleged warming is never explained. There is strong evidence that these fires are set deliberately, perhaps by subterranean electrical circuits, and that nano-grade accelerants are being used to increase their ferocity. Super-strong winds – up to 90 m.p.h. – are generated as though from nowhere to spread the fires into locations that would normally be unaffected. These 'winds from nowhere' are caused by powerful air-current technology which produces massive turbulence in the sky immediately above the fire. We discuss the science behind this in more detail in our paper, *The Non-Existent Morality of the New World Order* (#176).

The fires in Kincaid County which raged for days were driven by hurricane-force winds when there was no actual hurricane. The people of America ought to ask how this is possible.



Kincaid County, California, October 2019

3. The Arctic ice cap

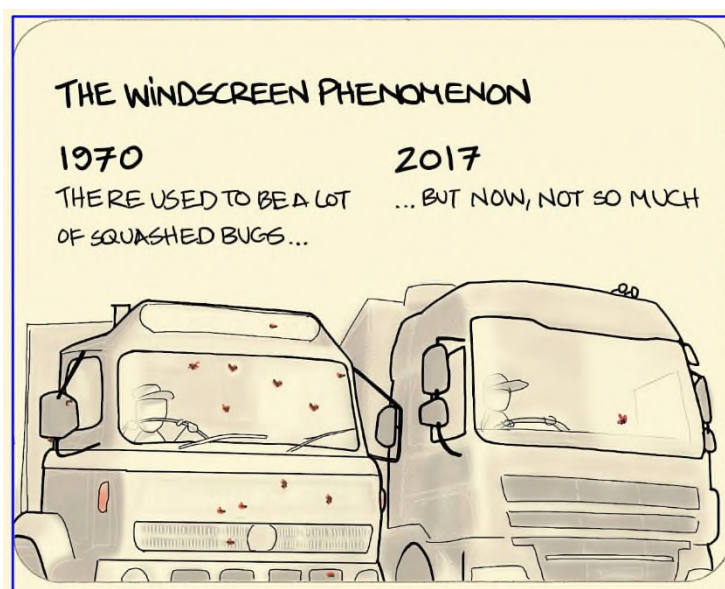
We are continually being told in the media that the Arctic ice cap is melting and that the rate is accelerating. But there is no independent proof that this is actually happening. The forensic collection of data relating to ice cover began only about forty years ago. This is far too short a period to enable natural seasonal variations to be clearly distinguished from a systemic trend.

4. The collapse of insect populations

Insect populations would appear to be collapsing but this cannot possibly be caused by global warming. If warming involves (or produces) an increase in the level of atmospheric carbon dioxide, then the total mass of vegetation should also increase. This can only be of benefit to insects.

In reality it is likely that 'global warming' is being used to distract attention from the most probable cause of the fall in insect populations, namely the introduction worldwide of electromagnetic telephony in the 3G and 4G spectrums. See our paper, ***Electromagnetic Radiation, Mass Insanity, and the New World Order*** (#178).

The introduction of 5G, which is even more potent, will make the situation worse.



5. The alleged increase in average temperature this century

This claim is highly problematic. Firstly, it assumes that, if there has been a temperature increase, it is anthropogenic or manmade, but this has not been proven. Secondly, it is based on data compiled by the same partisan cabal who support the theory of anthropogenic global warming. And thirdly, it presupposes that an increase, if it has occurred, is harmful to the earth, but this has not been proven either.

According to the NOAA 2018 Global Climate Summary, the combined land and ocean temperature has increased at an average rate of 0.07°C (0.13°F) per decade since 1880; furthermore, the average rate of increase since 1981 ($0.17^{\circ}\text{C}/0.31^{\circ}\text{F}$) is more than twice as great.

Remorseless propaganda from *The Economist*



But are these figures reliable? In 2009 someone hacked into the server at the Climatic Research Unit at the University of East Anglia, copying thousands of emails and files. Perhaps the hacker suspected that something was amiss. The documents revealed that a group of climate scientists around the world were conspiring together to produce data which would support the theory of global warming. The scandal was widely reported in the media, but concerted efforts were made by several scientific committees to refute the allegations. They examined the documents and claimed to have found no evidence of fraud or scientific misconduct.

Regardless of the conclusions reached by these committees, it was clear from the East Anglia hack that a relatively small number of scientists now decide which climate data is relevant, how it should be collected and interpreted, and who should have access to it. The open 'debate' that would normally accompany the analysis and interpretation of highly contentious data is not taking place. Instead just a handful of people, all strongly committed to the theory of global warming, are making all the key decisions.

There is also strong evidence that scientific papers are being suppressed which express dissenting views or call into question the credibility of certain data.

The Controlled Opposition

The controlled opposition is also hard at work, purporting to take the side of the sceptics but in reality giving ground to the opposition. The main controlled opposition group in the UK is the Global Warming Policy Foundation, chaired by former Chancellor of the Exchequer, Lord Lawson. Virtually every member of the Board of Trustees has a knighthood or a title of nobility: Lord Fellowes, Lord Donoughue, Sir Martin Jacomb, Baroness Nicholson, Sir James Spooner, and Lord Turnbull. The remaining trustee, Peter Forster, is a former Anglican Bishop of Chester and a member of the House of Lords. A group less likely to oppose the establishment position would be difficult to find!

Its committee members even include Viscount Ridley, who has written several books supporting the theory of evolution and who believes, not only that global warming is occurring, but that it is manmade: "That the climate has changed because of manmade carbon dioxide I fully accept." (2013)



Lord Fellowes with his sister-in-law, Princess Diana.

Remember, these are the global warming *sceptics*, the ‘honest brokers’ who profess to protect the public from lying propaganda, pseudoscience, and alarmist chicanery.

It shows how much contempt the Elite have for the ‘herd of humanity’ that they can do something so transparently cynical. It’s as though they enjoy mocking the gullibility of the public.

CONCLUSION

Global warming is a hoax, a grand deception designed to impose legally binding rules on sovereign states, dictate industrial policy, restrict output, transfer political influence and decision-making to poorer nations (which are subject to absolute control by the Elite), transfer property and property rights into government hands, and manage the movement of populations. Weasel words like “sustainability” and “renewable” can be used to legitimize any scheme or policy that common sense would otherwise reject. They can even be used to criminalize traditional activities and abolish a long-established way of life.

When Mark Carney, the current governor of the Bank of England, claimed that their goal is to achieve “the de-carbonization of the economy,” he was actually calling for de-industrialization followed by depopulation. Control of the food supply will be central to this program.

Why manmade ‘global warming’ is a hoax

We summarize below some of the many reasons why global warming is a hoax:

1. The Bible tells us that it will not happen (See below). This reason alone ought to suffice for all who trust in the sufficiency of God’s Word.
2. The most potent ‘greenhouse’ gas of all is atmospheric water vapour, over which mankind has no control. The theoretical impact of other gases, like carbon dioxide and methane, is trivial in comparison.
3. Major variations in long-term climatic conditions have occurred down the centuries, at a time when manmade activities and outputs could not possibly have been implicated.
4. Active volcanoes, as well as submarine volcanic vents, continuously emit enormous quantities of ‘greenhouse’ gases far in excess of those produced by man. The ‘Ring of Fire’ around the Pacific Ocean will always influence the composition of the atmosphere to a far greater extent than any industrial activity.

5. The albedo or heat-absorbing capacity of the oceans due to their surface color and biochemical composition has a significant influence on the way they function as a thermal sink. So too has the behavior of deep-ocean currents which transfer heat to and from the surface. Neither of these factors feature in any climate-change model since they are far too complicated to measure and compute.
6. The ‘villain’ of the global warming hoax is carbon dioxide, a gas which is vital for animal and plant life. The notion that an intimate constituent in the cycle of life – both as an input and as an output – should also be a threat to life, is simply absurd.



7. The increase of carbon dioxide in the atmosphere, along with any consequential atmospheric warming, would actually stimulate plant growth and extend the growing season. Some parts of the world would be able to harvest two crops in the year.
8. A predictive model that incorporated all of the variables and dynamic elements that influence world weather patterns in the long term should also be able to predict them in the short term. However, the predictive power of today’s meteorological models enables them to ‘see’ no further than ten days into the future.
9. The Antarctic ice shelf will always remain frozen, even if some degree of global warming is taking place. The average temperature across the entire continental shelf is far below the level where melting could occur.

10. All data pertaining to the estimation of temperature trends over the past four decades are tightly controlled by a small group of scientists. These scientists are also wholly committed to the global warming thesis. The openness needed to ensure that all such data is interpreted objectively is nowhere evident.
11. The media are complicit in the global warming hoax. It is their task to ensure that the public is continuously bombarded with the 'message' approved by the Elite. A theory which needs this level of reinforcement is almost certainly bogus.
12. As many scientists have pointed out, the world climate system is both non-linear and chaotic. This means that tiny variations in input can have a disproportionate or far-reaching (non-linear) affect on output and that the system will not always respond to these inputs in exactly the same way every time (chaotic). It is therefore impossible to build a model which perfectly captures the dynamics and behavior of the world climate system.
13. Total solar output must be fully incorporated into any model of world climate. However, the future values of this crucial variable are unknowable! An estimate of future solar output would be nothing more than a guess, invalidating any climate predictions based on the model.
14. All scientists are human and humans can be bought. This includes the ones who excel in their respective disciplines. The Elite have always been able to manoeuvre their candidates into positions of authority and influence. Global warming is highly political and the ultra-wealthy will pay whatever it takes to control public opinion on this issue.
15. International organizations like the UN, WHO, and UNESCO have long shown that they are little more than clearing houses for competing interest groups, in particular those with deep pockets and the most political influence.

The unusual weather patterns that we have seen in recent years can be produced, at least in part, by the weather weapons developed by the military. They are also influenced via the ongoing contamination of the atmosphere by the aerosols employed in geo-engineering (known as chemtrails). All of this activity is secret and illegal. The mass burning of forestation will also affect climate patterns. The high-level cabal overseeing this illicit activity are trying to convince the public that manmade global warming is a proven scientific fact.

The Word of God

The Word of God tells us that global warming, with the catastrophic consequences that 'science' is predicting, will never happen.

After the Flood, the LORD made a covenant with both man and the animal kingdom. He promised never to send another devastating flood upon the earth. What is more he sealed His promise with a special sign or token, the great arc of the rainbow. This sign would have had no meaning unless it was completely new, an atmospheric phenomenon that had never previously been observed:

“And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

And God said, This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations: I do set my rainbow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the rainbow shall be seen in the cloud: And I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

And the rainbow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth.

And God said unto Noah, This is the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth.” (Genesis 9:11-17)

Please reflect on this. The LORD of Creation put something entirely new in the sky as a token of His mercy, something that all living creatures could see and appreciate. It would be a comfort and a consolation thereafter to man to know that nothing akin to this fearful judgment, this deadly inundation, would ever again sweep over the earth.

The Enemy has put a lie in the sky, where the LORD had placed a rainbow. For the LORD, the rainbow is a token of His mercy, but Satan wants to turn it into a synonym for sodomy and sexual perversion, a symbol of the LGBTQ+ agenda. This is the age we are now living in.

According to the worse-case scenario projected by the warming alarmists, the natural cycle of the seasons will be overturned by climate change. While they do not seem to be sure what shape this unseasonal upheaval will take, they are adamant that it will mark a radical departure from what we have known to date. But this is not what the Word of God says. As an appendix to His promise to preserve mankind from a further widescale inundation, the LORD reassuringly added that **“While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.” (Genesis 8:22)**

The Illuminati are loath to accept that God has placed tight constraints on what Satan can do. Their ‘god’ is not the all-powerful being that they would like to believe. Despite his great powers, he is a created being and nothing more. So, when our Creator decrees that the cycles of seedtime and harvest, cold and heat, summer and winter, and day and night, will continue indefinitely, that is EXACTLY what they will do.

In His mercy, perhaps in deference to the timidity of man, not to mention our shameless lack of faith, the LORD referred once again to His covenant in the book of Jeremiah:

“Fear ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?” - Jeremiah 5:22

Does not the LORD speak here of a **“perpetual decree”**? The sea cannot overstep the boundary established by God. He says also that He has placed the sand on the shore as a boundary for all to see, a line over which, by His sovereign decree, the sea will never pass.

So who is right, the wonderful God who created the world we all live in, or the wicked cabal who want it exclusively for themselves?

**Jeremy James
Ireland
November 1, 2019**

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

**Submission to the Department of Justice, Equality & Law Reform
on the proposed new hate crime legislation.**

Hate Speech Legislation: Censorship by Stealth



Irish politician turns sodomy into gold.

For many decades Ireland has operated an effective brand of censorship through its oppressive laws on libel and slander. These were designed to shield the conduct of the rich and powerful from fair and warranted comment. Countless politicians, whose knavery was common knowledge, would swiftly silence their critics with the threat of a defamation suit. The coterie of privileged insiders could then dance a merry dance around the plain people of Ireland, secure in the knowledge that no-one could afford to challenge or expose their underhanded schemes.

A culture of silence

Censorship of this kind has existed in Ireland from the foundation of the state. Journalists and writers who stepped out of line were invariably shunned by their peers. Everyone stepped back just far enough to ensure that the axe, when it fell, left them untouched. This has continued into the 21st century, to the point where we have today a culture of silence. Any remaining checks on the excesses of the political caste have almost completely evaporated.

The ‘ruling elite’, if we may use this term, have now taken complete control of the media. Hand-picked journalists do whatever their paymasters decree, adding whatever spin and coloration is needed to make their message sound relevant and palatable.

In parallel with the subversion of journalism, we have witnessed in this country, over the past 20-25 years, the largescale replacement of the traditional political caste – venal but local – with a cadre of Internationalists, chosen by the ruling elite to impose on the people of Ireland the new morality and globalist ideology promoted by the United Nations.

All Irish political parties are Marxist/Socialist

Several of the main political parties are openly socialist, with a strong Marxist pedigree – Sinn Féin, Labour, Solidarity, Independents4Change, Social Democrats – and thus ardent promoters of the ultra-liberal agenda. Between them they hold about 37 seats in the Dáil (22%). However, unknown to the general public, the other two main parties – Fine Gael and Fianna Fáil – are equally ardent supporters of the same liberal agenda. Between them they hold 91 seats (55%). Ironically, they like to describe themselves as ‘conservative’ and ‘centrist’ in their respective ideologies, but in practice they have entirely abandoned the values espoused by the older generation of Irish voters.



Some of the architects of the New Morality.

The two largest parties are, in reality, crypto-Marxist. While pretending to maintain a connection with the values and traditions of the past, they are implementing a radical new morality which completely rejects the one previously enshrined in Irish law and embodied in the Constitution. Little of what they are doing is being openly discussed in the media. There has been virtually no public exploration of the changes being imposed or their implications for our society. No consensus has emerged regarding any part of its liberal agenda. To the extent that the government has engaged in a formal consultative process, for example in relation to abortion and sex education, it has been carefully framed to limit the influence of dissenting voices and to magnify the role of minority interests.



The Government's radical anti-family, anti-Christian agenda

The table of changes (overleaf) being implemented in Ireland highlights the anti-family, anti-Christian character of our anti-Irish government. For readers who are unfamiliar with Marxist ideology we include on the following page (p.5) a list of some of the goals of Communism which were read into the record on the US Congress in 1963. The Government's plan to overturn the traditional moral order in Ireland and replace it with the secular, humanistic 'morality' of the United Nations – the New Morality – is very similar to the Marxist agenda. Consider the following:

“Get control of the schools. Put the party line in textbooks. Break down cultural standards of morality by promoting pornography and obscenity in books, magazines, motion pictures, radio, and TV. Present homosexuality, degeneracy and promiscuity as "normal, natural, healthy." Discredit the Bible. Dominate the psychiatric profession and use mental health laws as a means of gaining coercive control over those who oppose Communist goals. Discredit the family as an institution. Encourage promiscuity and easy divorce. Emphasize the need to raise children away from the negative influence of parents.”

– *from the goals of Communism (see p.5)*

The Irish Marxist, Irish Government Agenda			
Year	Change or proposal	Target	Openly examined?
2012	Referendum to amend the Constitution to enable the state to take children from their parents.	The family. Vulnerable youths.	Heavily biased state propaganda.
2015	Referendum to amend the Constitution to enable homosexuals to 'marry'.	The family. Natural marriage. Normal sexuality.	Heavily biased state propaganda.
2015	Law enacted to recognize gender change from birth.	The family. Normal sexuality. Vulnerable youths.	Enacted under the radar. Virtually a secretly enacted statute.
2017	Dept of Health 'general scheme of Bill' proposes the creation of a new form of parent, the so-called 'intending parent'.	The family. The rights of natural mothers. Children born to these mothers.	Not being discussed or disclosed.
2018	Referendum to amend the Constitution to allow abortion on demand.	The family. Vulnerable mothers. Unborn children.	Heavily biased state propaganda.
2018	Bill brought before Dáil to introduce 'objective' sex education.	The family. Vulnerable youths. Normal sexuality. Normal child development.	Joint Committee engage in heavily biased 'consultative' process.
2018	Bill brought before Dáil to outlaw gender conversion therapy.	The family. Vulnerable youths.	Sponsored by Sinn Féin but endorsed by all parties.
2018	Ireland ratifies the UN Migration Compact under which all migrants will have refugee status.	Genetic and cultural homogeneity of Irish society. Social stability. Property rights.	Not being discussed. Those who raise questions are being subjected to 'hate speech' by government.
2019	Minister for Health states his intention to make vaccines mandatory for all children.	The family. All youths.	Not being discussed. Those who raise questions are being subjected to 'hate speech' by government.
2019	Minister for Health states his intention to make 'objective' sex education mandatory for all children.	The family. All youths.	Not being discussed. Those who raise questions are being subjected to 'hate speech' by government.

**Proof that what the Irish Government is doing to our children
is all part of the Marxist plan to take control of society.**

U.S. Congressional Record – Appendix, pp. A34-A35
January 10, 1963

Congressman A.S. Herlong read the 45 goals of Communism into the record of the House of Representatives. We reproduce 8 of these below. Note how closely they match the goals being pursued by the current Irish government! The attack on the family, parental autonomy, traditional morality, the Bible, and religion are all plain to see, as are the co-option of the teachers' unions and the psychiatric profession:

17. Get control of the schools. Use them as transmission belts for socialism and current Communist propaganda. Soften the curriculum. Get control of teachers' associations. Put the party line in textbooks.

24. Eliminate all laws governing obscenity by calling them "censorship" and a violation of free speech and free press.

25. Break down cultural standards of morality by promoting pornography and obscenity in books, magazines, motion pictures, radio, and TV.

26. Present homosexuality, degeneracy and promiscuity as "normal, natural, healthy."

27. Infiltrate the churches and replace revealed religion with "social" religion. Discredit the Bible and emphasize the need for intellectual maturity which does not need a "religious crutch."

39. Dominate the psychiatric profession and use mental health laws as a means of gaining coercive control over those who oppose Communist goals.

40. Discredit the family as an institution. Encourage promiscuity and easy divorce.

41. Emphasize the need to raise children away from the negative influence of parents. Attribute prejudices, mental blocks and retarding of children to suppressive influence of parents.

Our government is doing exactly what the Marxists have been advocating! They are presenting homosexuality, degeneracy and promiscuity as normal natural and healthy, they are promoting pornography among school children, breaking down “cultural standards of morality” (i.e. Christian standards), attacking the Bible, and discrediting the family as an institution.

There was a time when all Marxists wore a ‘Marxist’ badge, but not anymore. Today a great deal is being achieved, both in Ireland and in other countries, by pretending to be a conservative and then going ahead and implementing the same Marxist agenda. These crypto-Marxists are far more dangerous than the card-carrying type.

The Government’s programme of Moral Subversion

Implementation of the Government’s program of moral subversion is ongoing. One of its main goals at this time is the imposition of ‘objective’ sex education in schools at both primary and secondary level. The relevant Bill was sponsored by the radical Marxist party, Solidarity, in early 2018. In our submission to the NCCA (22 October 2019) we set out in detail the reasons why that Bill will do immense damage to the children of Ireland, to their families, and to the spiritual and emotional well-being of future generations. [A copy of the submission is available upon request.]



**The new ‘Rainbow Coalition’
at a Pride Rally in Dublin, 2019**

- 1. Minister of State Catherine Byrne**
- 2. Minister for Health Simon Harris**
- 3. Taoiseach Leo Varadkar**
- 4. Minister for Justice Charlie Flanagan**
- 5. Minister for Housing Eoghan Murphy**

If the journalists of Ireland are working hand in hand with the Marxist regime which currently controls this country – concealing the sinister nature of what the regime is doing and defaming anyone who tries to expose it – then it is not difficult to understand how the Irish public has been duped, misinformed and deceived by their political leaders. Since efforts are now under way to expose this programme by other means – primarily via the Internet – the regime needs some way of suppressing this emerging avenue of debate.

The Irish Marxist cabal



The purpose of the proposed new law is CENSORSHIP

The EU is currently finalizing a Directive on Internet censorship which will enable Member States to shut down websites carrying material which individual governments deem ‘offensive’ or ‘inappropriate.’ This will greatly assist the Irish government in its planned suppression of online dissent, but it will still leave open other avenues of expression. For example, pamphleteers could easily become a common sight outside our train stations or shopping centres and protest groups might in future congregate with greater frequency in high-profile locations. Candidates may even contest local and national elections who are familiar with the Marxist agenda and are determined to expose it. This is something the ruling regime will not tolerate.

In light of this, we can see why the proposed revision of the Prohibition of Incitement to Hatred Act is so important to them. The sense of urgency can even be seen in their Public Consultation document:

“Improvements in our hate-speech legislation are one element in a wider suite of measures across all areas of Government which are designed to address hatred and intolerance...where expressions of hatred and prejudice are not tolerated, and are dealt with swiftly and effectively where they occur.”

The target, of course, is “hate-speech” which, if the government has its way, will embrace any adverse opinion, critique, or expression of concern about the New Morality.

The regime is anxious to ensure that all such utterances “are dealt with swiftly and effectively.” The proposed new legislation will also vastly increase the number of potential complainants who may invoke this new mode of censorship. While the 1989 Act is concerned primarily (and has been so interpreted in practice) to relate to ‘hate’ material directed at a group rather than an individual, the new Act is intended to be more specific. Given the views expressed by politicians and lobby groups, it is clear that the purpose of the proposed new Act is to enable the Gardai to pursue a complaint made by any individual who perceives that the public expression of an adverse opinion of a general nature applies to and affects him or her personally.

A deliberate attempt is being made to connect the ‘hate’ in ‘hate speech’ with the ‘hate’ in ‘hate crime’. Remember, the activity that constitutes a hate crime is already an offence even if the ‘hate’ component cannot be established in a court of law. This differs from ‘hate speech’ where the ‘hate’ component must be established before any offence has been committed. The government is pursuing a strategy which will dilute, if not remove, this important distinction. The Public Consultation document actually admits that this is likely to happen when it states: “However, the Department recognises that although hate speech and hate crime are legally distinct, the real-world experiences of hate crime and hate speech are often very closely linked.”

**"Shall the throne of iniquity
have fellowship with thee,
which frameth mischief by a law?
They gather themselves together
against the soul of the righteous,
and condemn the innocent blood."**

– Psalm 94:20-21

State-sponsored victimisation of innocent people

The new legislation, for example, will make it possible for any homosexual person to complain to the Gardai about public remarks of a general nature which are critical of the homosexual lifestyle. The Gardai will be obliged to investigate the complaint and, if it is determined that such remarks were made and that the complainant was offended, to arraign the accused before the court.

This is quite incredible. The Act will effectively impose a blanket prohibition on all comments in the public domain which are critical of state policy under a range of headings. This is not just an egregious attack on free speech but a gross violation of the civil liberties that have existed in this country for generations.

If the new legislation carries the same penalties as the 1989 Act, it will be on a par with the penalties imposed by East Germany for similar ‘offences’ during the Cold War.

The Act currently provides for the following:

- (a) on summary conviction, a fine not exceeding £1,000 or imprisonment for a term not exceeding 6 months or both, or
- (b) on conviction on indictment, a fine not exceeding £10,000 or imprisonment for a term not exceeding 2 years or both.

So, a person who is brought before the court for an offence under the Act, as revised, will presumably have to pay a significant fine if found guilty. He might even be imprisoned. He may only have stated, on a website, blog, or Facebook page, that “the homosexual lifestyle is doing serious harm to our young people”, and yet for expressing this opinion (whether well-founded or not), he is classed as a criminal.

This is simply unbelievable. The regime behind this appalling abuse of power is revealing its true Marxist credentials. Journalistic reporting and public discourse in Ireland are already mired in a sewer of Communist propaganda, but now the regime is going a step further and using Communist methods of control and oppression to enforce their ideology. They are even introducing, under this proposed legislation, a Stasi-style system of surveillance where disaffected citizens will be able spy on their neighbours and report them to the police.



Leinster House Parliament Building – New Headquarters of Irish Marxism

“...the LORD shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.” – 2 Samuel 3:39

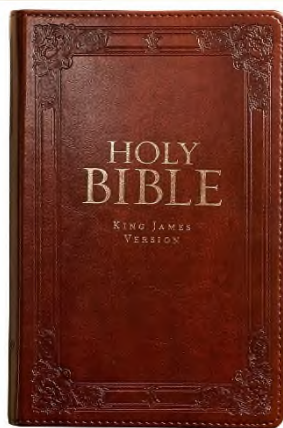
A boon for leftist radicals and Christ-hating humanists

The proposed law will also provide a licence to leftist radicals and anti-Christian groups to assail and harass innocent people, bringing charges against them for no purpose other than to blight their lives and attack their religious beliefs. No doubt the Soros-funded thugs who are currently employed to disrupt peaceful demonstrations will also be given the filthy task of wielding this Act to attack the character and good name of anyone who dares to criticize the regime.

“...all that watch for iniquity are cut off: That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nought.”

– Isaiah 29:20-21

This is how a totalitarian state operates. The proposed legislation has nothing whatever to do with protecting minorities from abuse. Existing statutes already provide ample protection. It is doubtful whether the Act of 1989 was even necessary since Irish law already embodied a robust protective framework for minorities and vulnerable people.



**Parts of this book will
shortly be condemned as
“hate speech” under
Irish law.**

Examples of fair comment which could land one in jail

The proposed new legislation is a cynical attack on freedom of speech and civil liberties, a powerful weapon to be turned on anyone who dares to question the New Morality. Here is a sample of the fair and honest opinions which, if voiced repeatedly in a public forum, could land one in prison:

1. “The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. It has been designed to undermine the fabric of Irish society and facilitate the introduction of a ‘new world order.’ It is hostile to Christianity and contemptuous of the Bible and traditional biblical values.”
2. “The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. There are only two genders, male and female. It is impossible to change one’s gender since it is permanently fixed at birth. Anyone who believes they have changed their gender are deluded. They have been deceived by the state and by the psychiatric profession.”
3. “The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. The Gender Recognition Act of 2015 is complete nonsense. It is nothing but a Marxist perversion of the natural moral order, intended by its sponsors to destroy the fabric of Irish society and cause harm to our children.”
4. “The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. The mutilation of a boy to turn him into a ‘girl’, including the use of hormones to delay the onset of puberty or to feminize his appearance, is a gross violation of his bodily integrity. Those responsible should face criminal prosecution.”
5. “The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. Marriage is a spiritual and physical union between a man and a woman. It is impossible for two people of the same sex to marry. The very idea is absurd.”
6. “The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. Any society that recognizes homosexual ‘marriage’ has destroyed the concept of marriage and replaced it with an artefact which has no meaning in the eyes of God.”
7. “The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. Homosexuality or the so-called homosexual lifestyle is harmful to those who indulge in it, causing a whole range of problems for the individual – physical, emotional, mental and spiritual. It offers only a sad and lonely existence, often resulting in self-harm, drug abuse, and premature death.”

8. "The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. The termination of the life of an unborn child for social or economic reasons is murder. Both the mother and the clinician who carries out the 'procedure' are guilty of committing a serious crime."

9. "The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. An unborn child is a person, a human being with an absolute and inviolable right to life. Laws which diminish or remove that right have no moral basis and should be strenuously opposed by all right-thinking people."

10. "The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. Parents are of two kinds, natural and adoptive. It is impossible for a man to claim parental rights of any kind over an unborn child to which he has no genetic connection. The notion of 'intending parent' is complete nonsense, a gross violation of the natural order and a serious breach of the rights of the natural mother (even if the child she is carrying is not genetically related to her), as well as the rights of her husband."

11. "The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. No child can cease to be the legal son (or legal daughter) of his (or her) birth parents other than through adoption with the consent of both parents. The notion that the state has the right to sever that link, against the wishes of either parent, is a grotesque abuse of their civil rights and an affront to the natural order established by God."

12. "The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. The fiction known as 'objective' sex education is a dangerous Marxist invention, designed to cause emotional and developmental damage to young children by exposing them prematurely to sexually explicit or sexually charged material."

13. "The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. Children should not be taught that sexual deviancy is normal in any respect, or that homosexuals can marry, or that gender is a choice. No child should ever be made to question whether or not he or she may have been born in the "wrong" body."

14. “The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. Marxists want to legalize abnormal and unnatural sexual behaviour in order to undermine society. For this reason they want to make it illegal to counsel a person to abandon the vice of sodomy.”

15. “The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. The fiction known as ‘objective’ sex education is intended to sexualize children and make them more vulnerable to sexual exploitation. This will greatly benefit the pornography industry and Ireland’s expanding network of pedophiles.”

16. “The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. Women who adopt a lesbian lifestyle are far more susceptible to emotional disorders, including depression and alcoholism, than the average woman. Self-harm and acute loneliness are commonly reported among lesbians. Many end their lives tragically.”

17. “The New Morality is unnatural, harmful and degenerate. Drag Queen Story Hour is nothing less than the deliberate grooming of little children for later exploitation by pedophiles.”

18. “The Irish people alone – not venal politicians or the U.N. – should decide, through public discussion and consensus, the number of immigrants entering the country annually, having regard to the factors deemed by them to be relevant to immigration policy and the protection of our social fabric. No public funds should be made available to immigrants for any purpose. Ireland should withdraw from the UN Migration Compact. Ideally the foreign-born population of this country should not exceed 5 percent.”

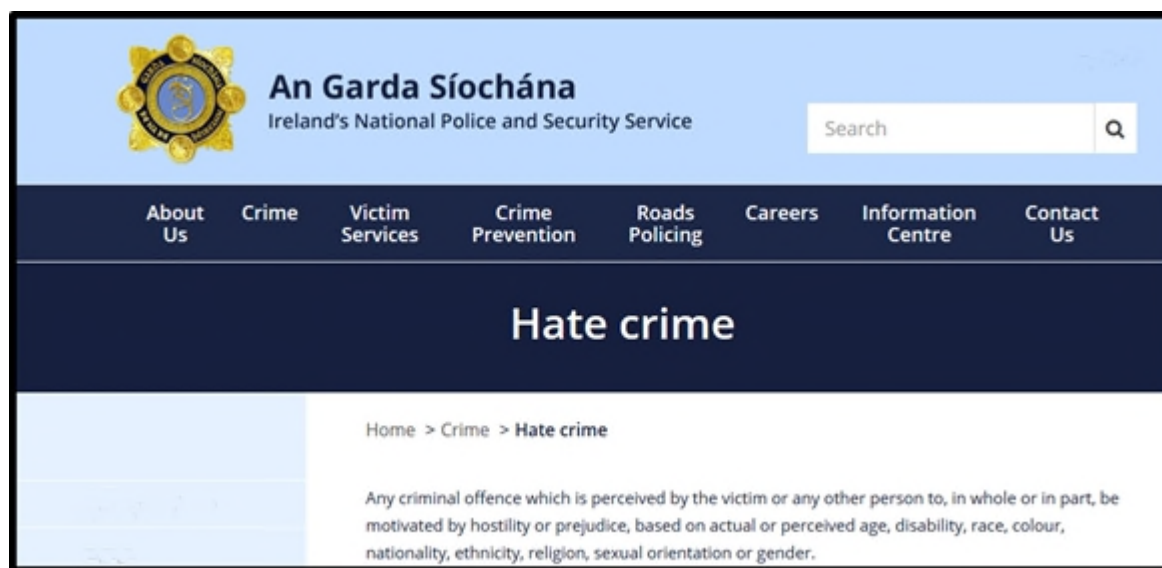
None of these statements are intended to stir up hatred and cannot reasonably be construed to be either threatening or offensive. However, radical proponents of the New Morality will almost certainly use the proposed legislation to claim that they are “hate speech” within the meaning of the Act. A court may even decide that, while no statement by itself is offensive, collectively they express an animosity which is tantamount to “hate speech”, especially if they are repeated. For example, a person handing out a pamphlet listing all of these statements would likely be prosecuted under the proposed legislation.

Laws by fiat

The Garda Commissioner recently released a working definition of a “hate crime” which leaves one in no doubt that this is precisely what is intended:

“Any criminal offence which is perceived by the victim or any other person to, in whole or in part, be motivated by hostility or prejudice, based on actual or perceived age, disability, race, colour, nationality, ethnicity, religion, sexual orientation or gender.”

[This definition may be found on the Garda website, www.garda.ie]



Since when has the Garda Commissioner acquired the right to define a hate crime? After all, Ireland is not yet a police state. It says a lot about the arrogance of the ruling elite in this country that, even before they impose a draconian law, they go ahead and implement it on a provisional basis.

This working definition has also been promoted by the European Commission against Racism and Intolerance (ECRI) [The ECRI is an ‘independent’ human rights monitoring body set up by the Council of Europe in 1993.] Given that the regime in Ireland is following the strategy set by its counterparts in Europe, we can be certain that this absurd “working definition” will find its way into the proposed legislation.

Hearsay, rumour and imaginary evidence

Note the words “perceived by the victim” in the Garda Commissioner’s definition. Any remaining objectivity is simply thrown out the window. Perceived offences are entirely subjective and, in a normal world, would have no more validity in a court of law than hearsay or rumour.

The so-called victim is given the right to decide how much hatred he or she experienced and thus the magnitude of the alleged offence. This would be comical if it did not have such grave implications for an innocent person. It is a gross perversion of natural justice (a) to describe a crime entirely in subjective terms and (b) to go even further and assign this privilege to the alleged victim. In addition to the problems that this will cause for a court of law when reviewing the facts of the case, it will virtually compel a Garda to accept the version of events described by the alleged victim and, in consequence, to refer the matter to a court of law.

To make matters worse, the accused will have little or no grounds on which to mount a defence or to challenge the account given by the alleged victim. Vexatious complaints, designed only to harm the good name of the accused, will be given legitimacy by the court.

Note also the words, “or any other person”. It is clearly the intention to enable a third party, possibly someone who does not even know the ‘victim’, to press charges on his or her behalf. This will facilitate bogus claims by radical groups and virtually anyone who has a grudge against the accused or his religious beliefs.

Yes, this is how a modern totalitarian state suppresses free speech, targets dissenting voices, and victimizes those who dare to expose its Marxist agenda. It enables radical groups to bring vexatious accusations against potential victims; it virtually obliges the police to detain an innocent person on spurious grounds; and it recognizes for judicial purposes a standard of evidence so vague and so lacking in objectivity that a fair trial would be impossible.

CONCLUSION

The real hate crime – which no-one wants to talk about – is the grievous assault on the Irish people by its own government. Leave the 1989 Act as it is. The proposed new legislation will do serious harm to Ireland and the Irish people.

**“Talk no more so exceeding proudly;
let not arrogance come out of your mouth:
for the LORD is a God of knowledge,
and by him actions are weighed.”**
– 1 Samuel 2:3

[This paper is made available to the public and its wide circulation is encouraged.]

Jeremy James*

Ireland

10 November, 2019

*submitted under my personal name.

Weaving Spiders: The Illuminati are Testing the Veil

by Jeremy James



The LORD has told us a great deal about the End Time in His Holy Word. If Christians made the effort to explore it as they should, much of what the Illuminati are doing today would not be possible. The deceptions simply wouldn't work. Right-thinking people would look around them and see that a small group of evil men were running the world on behalf of their supernatural master. The schemes and deceptions practised by this wicked group would be apparent to anyone who made a close study of what the Bible tells us, not just in its prophetic passages, but in many others relating to our fallen human condition. Even Christians who were not immersed in Bible prophecy would be expected to know – through their study of the Psalms, for example – that a sworn assembly of evil men are working together to enslave the rest of mankind.

Alas, if you tried to express these views in most churches today, the congregation would laugh at your credulity.

Many times we are reminded in God's Word that evil men conspire together to accomplish their goals. This includes planning ahead, watching to see what the righteous are about to do and then framing their schemes accordingly. For example Job says:

“In the dark they dig through houses, which they had marked for themselves in the daytime: they know not the light.” – Job 24:16

As thieves often do, they scout a neighborhood during the day and select suitable targets for their avarice. Then, under cover of darkness, they return and steal the property of others. But Job is saying more than this when he adds, “...**they know not the light.**” These are men whose very nature is committed to carrying out acts of this kind. In our modern parlance we might call those at the extreme end of the scale the servants of Satan.

Men of Belial

Christians understand that such people exist, but they make the mistake of thinking that they are mostly in the lower stratas of society. But the Word of God does not say this! In reality they exist at all levels, and the most dangerous ones are those at the highest levels. In terms of expertise they are superior to a common shoplifter in the same way that an airline pilot has skills that far exceed those of a child flying a kite.

Christians are also reluctant to believe that thieves of this calibre could exist in their midst. After all, such people, they believe, would hardly be able to hide their greed and their duplicity. But the Bible tells us that this isn't necessarily so. When David and his men returned to find Ziklag in flames, they were in shock. Their wives and little ones had been kidnapped by a marauding band of Amalekites. Their grief was so intense that they even spoke of stoning David for what seemed to them a grave lapse of leadership. Keeping his head in a crisis and trusting in God, David set off with all 600 of his men to track down the Amalekites. En route some 200 of them were so overcome with exhaustion that they couldn't continue. The remaining 400 pressed on and, after a lengthy engagement with the enemy, managed to recover their wives and children unharmed. They also secured a huge amount of booty, the wealth accumulated by the Amalekites during their sordid escapades.



One of the caves at Adullam, Israel, where David's men dwelt before transferring to Ziklag.

This is when a serious dispute arose. Some of David's men wanted only to distribute the booty among the 400 who fought the Amalekites. The 200 left behind would get nothing:

“Then answered all the wicked men and *men* of Belial, of those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them ought of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead *them* away, and depart.”
(1 Samuel 30:22)

These men are described as “**wicked men**” and “**men of Belial**” – among the strongest terms of denunciation in the Bible – and yet they were among David's loyal band. We like to imagine that everyone who endured hardship in the wilderness with David was a ‘good guy’, but the Word of God tells us that, even in those circumstances, there were several whose hearts were dedicated to Satan.

The Net

The works of darkness have advanced to the point where today they are spread like a net over the entire earth. We are no longer speaking of “men of Belial” working in small groups to their mutual advantage, but to an international mafia, a vile consortium with a complex internal organization which aims to take complete control of the world. When they are close to the point of doing so, their god, Belial or Baal, will incarnate in human form and require the entire world to worship him.

The “net” or trap that the Psalmist warns about in the following verses is a metonym for the vast bag of tricks that the worshippers of Baal are using to deceive mankind:

“Mine eyes are ever toward the LORD; for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.” (Psalm 25:15)

“Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.” (Psalm 31:4)

“For without cause have they hid for me their net in a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul.” (Psalm 35:7)

“Let destruction come upon him at unawares; and let his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall.” (Psalm 35:8)

“The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me. Selah.” (Psalm 140:5)

Have no doubt, these “men of Belial” want nothing less than the destruction of all who believe in the LORD God of the Bible and in His Son, Christ Jesus of Nazareth. And there is nothing they despise more than to hear a true believer declare the glory of the risen Christ!

When sorted into groups and described by reference to their common characteristics, some of these lies take a form we might recognize – socialism, communism, deism, materialism, freemasonry, cabala, gnosticism, evolutionism, universalism, humanism, fascism, self-realization, cosmic consciousness, mysticism, occultism, shamanism, relativity, atheism, agnosticism, spiritism, space aliens, asceticism, behaviorism, outer space, determinism, karma, reincarnation, ecumenism, empiricism, pantheism, panentheism, and so forth. But these are merely titles. The lies themselves are states of mind which deny Christ! This is why Jesus called Satan the father of lies.

When the apostle Paul said that every believer should have the mind of Christ, he was exhorting each one of us to reject everything that did not praise and honor Christ. All such states of mind are a lie.

The Veil over all Nations

When an entire nation believes the same set of lies, its behavior becomes predictable. The Illuminati have been working hard over the past 70 years to get all nations to subscribe to the same set of lies. The United Nations is the great pantheon of liars, where men of renown convene to devise new lies to beguile mankind and lead the masses forward into a One World government.



The United Nations building in New York

The following verse from Isaiah clearly points to a worldwide ‘state of mind’ where the nations are completely enslaved, where by various means they have all been caught in a net, as it were, and made to serve Satan:

**“And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast
over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations.”
(Isaiah 25:7)**

It is quite possible that this verse also refers to a supernatural influence which the Enemy is able to exercise over his victims, specifically in this instance the leaders of the various nations and those who control international affairs.

The world is already in this trance state. And the trance, this veil of darkness, is getting deeper.

The Illuminati seem to test the trance from time to time, presumably to gauge how well their methods are working and whether the masses will be receptive to the next stage in their plan. They make extensive use of the Internet to gauge public opinion, to examine what people are thinking on a range of issues and see how well their propaganda is working. (In addition to this ‘passive’ use of the Internet, they are also using it proactively to shape public opinion.)

Testing the Trance

They also like to “test the trance” in other ways.

We had a very straightforward demonstration of this recently in the context of Brexit. They ordered their puppet, Boris Johnson, to shut down Parliament. Without bothering to offer the public a coherent explanation for this bizarre act, he went ahead and did it anyway. There was some public disquiet but not the outpouring of anger that one might have expected. After all, he had just done what every dictator in history has done, or presumes to be able to do. The power to prorogue or suspend parliament is about as extreme and anti-democratic as any that one could imagine.

The Illuminati were “testing the trance.” They had no apparent purpose at that time for suspending Parliament. They seemingly wanted to see how easily it could be done and how strongly the public would react. This shameful episode showed that the famous bulldog spirit of the British public had become a chihuahua, willing to accept whatever absurdity their leaders might impose.

The Illuminati even had the gall to mock the British public for their naivete when the inevitable supreme court ruling to recall Parliament was handed down. Lady Hale, the presiding judge, appeared before the cameras wearing an audacious ornament on her breast, a giant spider!



Lady Hale and her decorative spider, as seen on television.

This is the kind of item one might wear at a costume party, but not while reading before the nation a ruling of critical importance to their security. The spider is an occult symbol for the nefarious scheming that takes place behind the scenes in human affairs, beyond the ken of common man. It symbolises more than anything else the ‘work’ of the Illuminati. This is why it features prominently on a wall plaque in Bohemian Grove, where many of the Elite meet annually to indulge their lusts in the company of Illuminati brothers. The “weaving spiders” – the work of the Illuminati – can be forgotten for a few days as they soak in debauchery and celebrate their hold over mankind.



The plaque over the main entrance at Bohemian Grove in Sonoma county, California. It reads: “Weaving Spiders Come Not Here”, a line from Shakespeare’s, *A Midsummer Night’s Dream*. These words are read aloud before the entire group at the opening ceremony, a death ritual based on Egyptian magick.

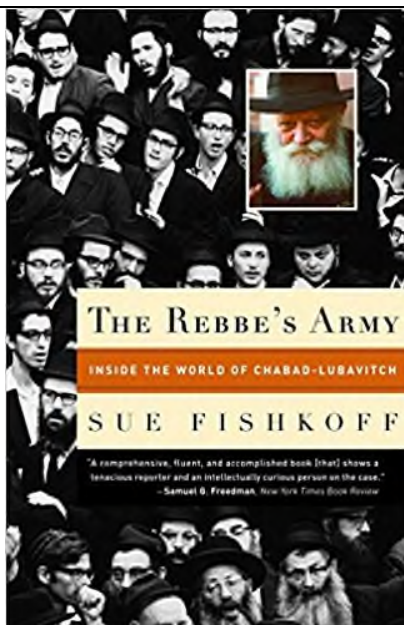
Perhaps the clearest case of “testing the trance” in the U.S. was on 13 May, 2016, when the Departments of Justice and Education jointly issued a letter to all federally funded schools requiring that they allow ‘transgender’ boys to use the girls’ bathroom, and vice versa, or risk losing federal funds:

As a condition of receiving Federal funds, a school agrees that it will not exclude, separate, deny benefits to, or otherwise treat differently on the basis of sex any person in its educational programs or activities unless expressly authorized to do so...

Restrooms and Locker Rooms: A school may provide separate facilities on the basis of sex, but must allow transgender students access to such facilities consistent with their gender identity.



British Prime Minister, Boris Johnson, with representatives of Chabad Lubavitch, an occult Jewish group dedicated to creating a new world order. Johnson holds a copy of 'The Rebbe's Army', a very flattering account of the life and teachings of its former leader, Rebbe Menachem Mendel Schneerson (1902-94).



***The Rebbe's Army* (2003) by Sue Fishkoff (showing the cover of the 2005 edition).**

This is the book which Boris Johnson is holding in the above photo.

Parents across America should have been livid that something so perverse was even being considered by the Government, but to have it imposed, virtually by edict, was outrageous. The public response was negative but certainly not impassioned. The religious organizations which should have been up in arms were strangely circumspect in their comments. Even though the next administration withdrew the requirement (described as “guidance”) on 22 February 2017, the Illuminati had done what they had set out to do – they had tested the trance. They now knew just how little resistance they were likely to meet when they took their program of moral depravity to the next level.

Northern Ireland is assailed by two Babylonian vices

The most disturbing example, however, was inflicted on Northern Ireland on 22 October 2019. It should have been headline news around the world, a Pearl Harbor moment in the annals of human destructiveness, but it caused barely a ripple in the international news. On that date a law passed by the UK Parliament in Westminster on 24 July 2019 took effect in N Ireland. It imposed, against the wishes of the people in that part of the UK, a requirement to implement two major pieces of legislation which their own devolved assembly had previously rejected – abortion on demand and homosexual ‘marriage’.



Westminster Palace

The province has a population of almost 2 million, none of whom were asked to vote on either of these highly divisive issues. Had they been allowed to do so, they would almost certainly have rejected both by a wide margin. That’s why Westminster ignored the statutory autonomy of this part of the UK, where the majority of the population are still church-going, and hammered through two proposals which were utterly repugnant to the morality of both communities, Catholic and Protestant.

It is extremely important to the Illuminati to impose abortion and homosexual 'marriage' on all nations, particularly those which still hold, however tenuously, to Biblical values. Both are abominable violations of the order established by God and both are central to the works of darkness. The corruption of natural marriage is designed to tear apart the core institution in human society and undermine the family, while abortion – the bloody murder of a little child – is the ancient Babylonian offering to Baal/Satan.

The Illuminati Strategy

This audacious strategy was carried through with virtually no coverage in the media. The hold which Freemasonry and the Orange Order have on the hearts and minds of the Protestant elite in N Ireland ensured that none of their leaders took a strong stand against Westminster. By the same token, the Catholic community was betrayed once again by the Marxist deceivers in Sinn Féin. Thus the common people were left without a voice and have yet to grasp the magnitude of the crime committed against them.

This was music to the ears of the Illuminati. On a given day, for their own vile purposes, without any regard to the wishes or rights of the people of N Ireland, they imposed on this autonomous region two of the most debased and degrading components of the New World Order morality. In doing so, they not only scored a major victory over the 'old' world order, but they also tested the trance.



Will the people of N Ireland rebel against this plague of darkness? Will they see the immoral tyranny of Westminster for what it is, a well-planned assault on a Christian enclave by the Luciferians – the men of Belial – who control the UK? Alas, there is no indication that they will. The response to date has been dismal, a sad reflection of the spiritual malaise which afflicts the entire island of Ireland.

This is how the trance works. It clings like a layer of lies or a spider's web in the mind of the individual, affecting everyone in the same way. It creates a hive mind, a shared perception of reality, which covers the whole of society. This makes it very difficult for the individual to communicate effectively with others without resorting to this shared perception.



Even though our minds are not computers, we can be programmed by the constant repetition of fixed ideas and images, especially those which are interwoven. As their number increases so too does their impact on our capacity for rational thought. This is very similar to the veil or covering that the LORD spoke about in Isaiah 25:7. If these ideas and images are laden with lies – as they must be in a world controlled by Satan – then they will blind us to Christ. Isaiah speaks of the “veil” or “covering” as the very thing which is keeping mankind from recognizing Christ as the Son of God, and therefore it is the very thing that Christ will destroy upon his return:

**“And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations.”
(Isaiah 25:7)**

We know that this chapter is referring to the End Time since Isaiah tells us that, when these events occur, **“the branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.” (Isaiah 25:5)** The “branch” in this instance is the Antichrist, Satan’s counterfeit of the true Branch.

This will mark the culmination of all prophetic Scripture, when **“He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces...” (Isaiah 25:8).**

CONCLUSION

The Illuminati are continually testing the veil. The more dense it is, the more light it blocks out. And there is only one light, the light of Christ! The Illuminati despise this light and are doing all they can to block it out completely, to blind mankind to all that is good and holy and true. The further men depart from this light, the more normal their depravity appears in their own eyes. They soon start to imagine that they can make their own laws and even, through the use of technology, 'improve' on all that God has created:

“And GOD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.” – Genesis 6:5

“And they said, There is no hope: but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.” – Jeremiah 18:12

The events of 22 October show that the nations – and not just N Ireland – have travelled a long way down this dark demonic path.

Jeremy James
Ireland
November 17, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

The Third Phase of Insanity: Why the Enemy Never Rests

by Jeremy James



The movie 'Gaslight' (1944) dramatized a controlling mode of behavior which later came to be known as *gaslighting*. In the movie the scheming protagonist tries to convince his wife that she is going insane. He does so by moving objects from their customary locations and, by similar wiles, convinces the unfortunate woman that her grip on reality is breaking down.

Gaslighting is a mind control device

As a mind control device, gaslighting works by quietly manipulating some aspect of our reality. It could be as simple as a person listening receptively to well-meaning advice from an acquaintance and then ignoring it completely. The one who offered the counsel is left in a state of confusion – Did I express myself clearly? Did he really intend to follow my advice? Did I misunderstand the situation? In short, the individual is made to feel diminished or ineffectual, even though not one word of criticism was directed against him.

Workplace bullies often use gaslighting to intimidate their co-workers, especially those in lower positions. Since the victim can never quite figure out where he stands in relation to this person, or how his feelings are being manipulated, he is always at a disadvantage in his dealings with him.

Some figures of speech have arisen over the years to describe this strange phenomenon, where some aspect of reality is ignored, as though it didn't exist. Perhaps the best known is "the elephant in the room." Everyone sees it but no-one wants to talk about it. This is not genuine gaslighting, but it can come very close, especially where bad faith is involved. This too is a term we use to describe a decisive conflict between someone's stated intentions and their true intentions. It is even recognized in a court of law, where the gravity of a crime is deemed greater if bad faith is involved.

We are reviewing these terms because they show, on the one hand, how prevalent this phenomenon has become in our society and, and on the other hand, how difficult it is to describe accurately. Frankly, we never expect someone we know to ignore something in plain view, right in front of their eyes. When they do, we are perplexed. Are *we* mistaken? Are *they* mistaken? Are they *pretending*, or are they *lying*?

Perversely, the Illuminati trick of hiding something in plain sight is another form of gaslighting.



The Four Phases of Mass Insanity

Over the past half century or so the deliberate obfuscation, distortion or denial of reality has been taken to a whole new level. To appreciate how this has come about we need to go back to the 16th century. The Reformation had already taken place and the Jesuit-sponsored Counter-Reformation was in full swing. A Polish priest known as Copernicus had claimed, without any objective evidence, that the sun was at the center of the universe. In fact, the concept of a 'universe' did not even exist at that time but was smuggled in as part of the so-called *Copernican Revolution*. Everyone was asked to deny the evidence of their physical senses and accept his claim that the earth was a ball turning on its axis every 24 hours and speeding through the so-called vacuum of space at an astonishing speed, later alleged to be 66,666 mph.

By means of clever propaganda, stretching over a period of two centuries or more, the public came to accept this unproven hypothesis. They had been trained to ignore the evidence of their senses and believe something that was entirely irrational.

But why would God make a spinning ball and put it in a vast lifeless vacuum, orbiting at breakneck speed around a gigantic ball of fire? And why would He do something that clearly conflicts with the cosmology given in His Word?

The First Phase

The fairy tale is still believed by most people today, despite everything that their physical senses are telling them. If the earth was moving through space then the perceived relative positions of the constellations would continually change, but this never happens. If the earth was moving at great speed – or even at a very slow speed – its motion would cause catastrophic disturbances in the earth's crust, the atmosphere, and the oceans. Our own bodily movement would also be affected by the powerful angular momentum generated by the earth's supposed rotation – over 1,000 mph at the equator.

In addition, if the earth was rotating on its 'axis', the journey time by air from New York to London would be a tiny fraction of the time needed to make the same journey in the opposite direction. However, as we all know, the two journeys take roughly the same length of time. For a more detailed examination of the way science so-called has been used to deceive mankind, see our papers on the flat, stationary earth and 'outer space' (#94, #95, #96 and #160), evolution (#25) and relativity (#118). They show how an absurd notion – if promoted strongly enough by those in authority and disguised as 'science' – can make us deny the evidence of our own senses.



Take a look.

The Second Phase

Around the beginning of the 20th century the Elite began to undermine the confidence that we place in our emotional grasp of reality. In this phase, the most vile and heinous acts were treated as 'normal' under certain circumstances. No matter how repugnant they might be to our emotional sensibilities, we were trained either to ignore them or to gloss over their horror.

The First World War was a deliberately barbaric exercise in child sacrifice, where the Freemasons who controlled Britain, France and Germany conspired to create a bloodbath in Christendom. A huge proportion of the soldiers butchered in this futile exercise were boys aged between 14 and 18, and nearly all were professing Christians of one kind or another. The slaughter of the Somme, for example, was an utterly insane act from a military perspective, but it was repeated over and over again, day after day, until the fields of Flanders were soaked in the blood of children. (Did you ever wonder why the Christian in 'The Simpsons' was called Flanders?)



The people of Europe were taught to detach themselves emotionally from a gruesome manmade reality. This sinister indoctrination continued into the Second World War, where the barbarism was extended to huge swathes of the civilian population. The resulting trauma made it very difficult thereafter for society to reject anything solely on the grounds that it was utterly repugnant.

Our emotional connection with truth was severely damaged. This allowed the Elite to legalize sodomy and abortion on demand – both of which occurred in the UK in 1967. The shared sense of revulsion that we ought to experience at the murder of an unborn child or the unnatural act of sodomy was now suppressed. Society had succumbed to the second phase of insanity, where our emotional contact with reality becomes corrupted and no longer functions normally.

The insidious denial of reality

From about 1650 to 1900 the Elite were gaslighting what our physical senses were telling us. Then from 1900, beginning with the Boer War, to 2000 they concentrated on gaslighting what our emotional senses were telling us. And over the past fifteen years or so they have begun to concentrate on gaslighting what our mental senses are telling us.

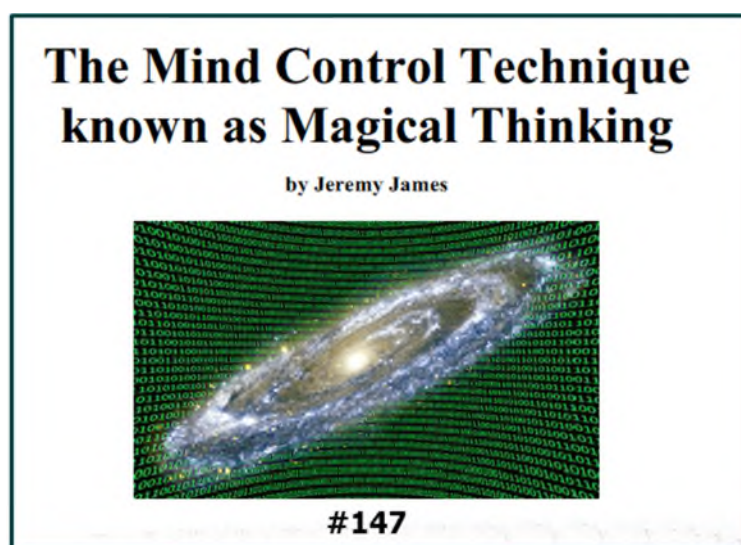
The first phase took around 250 years, the second around 100 years, and the current phase has reaped remarkable results in just 20 years. It may not be long before they move into phase four, the gaslighting of our spiritual connection with God. This is the final reality that must be destroyed or perverted before the Antichrist can enslave the soul of mankind.

The Enemy never rests. If the third phase lasts another 10 years or so, and the fourth phase requires a further 20 years to implement, then the Antichrist could conceivably arrive on the scene and reveal himself by 2050.

A closer look at Phase Three

This paper is concerned mainly with the Third Phase of Mass Insanity, the one we are now in. As you read through our examples, please bear in mind that what is happening has been planned for a long time. The Elite needed phases One and Two to get the world to where it is now.

In Phase Three the masses are being trained to subjugate and then ignore their ability to reason. This is being achieved, not through the introduction of false modes of reasoning, but by severing the connection between reason and reality. We have already written about Magical Thinking (see our paper #147) and a general inability across society to distinguish consistently between cause and effect.



In Phase Three we are witnessing the replacement of reason by imagination. Young people are being conditioned to believe they can “fulfill their dreams”, not by study and learning, but by “believing in themselves” and continually imagining where they want to be. The real world and the world of animation are becoming confused. Many adults are now convinced that certain problems can be solved only if enough people believe they can.

Obama’s campaign slogan summed it up – “Yes we can!” The masses are being programmed, by this and similar slogans, to deal with issues in the real world as though they can be tackled only via imagination and belief.



Let’s look at a simple illustration of just how much the power of reason has decayed. The electric car is being touted as a solution to ‘global warming’. Rather than burning hydrocarbons like oil and gas, we will use electricity instead, which does no harm to the environment. But where does the electricity come from? Mostly from power stations that burn oil.

This is gaslighting in every sense!

However, matters take a far more serious turn when this dark technique is used to transform male into female, and vice versa, as though by magic, or to contend that we choose our gender, or to assert that there are over a hundred genders. It becomes truly obscene when it allows the murder of a newborn child to be described by academics as a post-birth abortion, or a pedophile to be called a minor-attracted person, or a contractual arrangement between two homosexuals to be defined legally as a ‘marriage’.

Why sexuality is the main target in Phase Three

In the strange, imaginary world of *Yes We Can!*, such irrational distortions of reality are allowed to pass unchallenged. Many will find it difficult to respond to claims of this kind since they are based, not on observation and experience, but on a mindset that demands the right to define its own reality without any necessary reference to observation and experience.

The Enemy would seem to have chosen human sexuality as the chief battleground in this phase of his plan because it is an area where much of our understanding comes only through experience and example, and only when grounded in an appropriate emotional context.

The Elite already knew they would very likely get away with this kind of gaslighting because they had already secured two major successes in the field of sexuality. The first came with Freud, who concocted a large number of nonsensical notions without the slightest experimental evidence or scientific validity. Under a bogus veneer of medical objectivity he offered a crude caricature of human sexuality and of man himself, a debased and irrational mockery of the being whom God had made in His own image. This blasphemous philosophy was made to seem believable by the media and was never subjected to the criticism which it very obviously deserved.



The same strategy was used to promote the work of the homosexual and pedophile, Alfred Kinsey, a charlatan and mountebank every bit as devious as his predecessor, Sigmund Freud. Using reams of misleading and counterfeit data, which he claimed to have compiled in a representative manner, Kinsey alleged that Americans were far more sexually promiscuous and deviant than was commonly believed, that a large percentage were either bisexual or homosexual, and even that young children would benefit from sexual stimulation. The mainstream media, with substantial financial inducements from the Rockefeller Foundation, allowed this garbage to be circulated widely and treated as though it had a certain degree of merit.

Gaslighting at a higher level

These brazen pseudo-scientists, Freud and Kinsey, were skilled practitioners in the dark art of gaslighting. They mocked reality with a straight face, pretending not to see what everyone else saw, and in doing so set an emotional trap. Even though most people did not believe their lies, they were influenced by them nonetheless. They were now less sure of Biblical truth and the immutability of the laws established by God.

The Third Phase of Insanity has taken this type of gaslighting to a completely new level. It is no longer necessary to snipe at commonsense reality in an oblique or roundabout way, using emotional confusion as the pivot on which to spin a false reality. Now it is only necessary to state that something is very different from what we had previously believed, to do so with the best of intentions – for example, on the grounds of equity and fairness – and have it promulgated at the highest political level. The latter not only gives a strange new idea an official seal of approval, but it also makes it ‘politically correct.’ This works only if it is supported by all political parties, with no dissension, not even a hint that something improper or unnatural is being allowed to slip through.

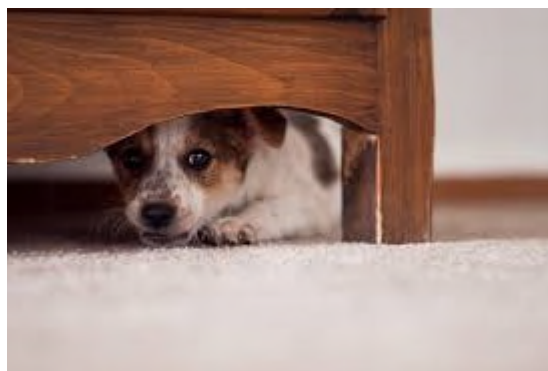
This ensures that members of the public have no political hook on which to hang their concerns, no dissenting voice whom they can cite in their favor. Thus anyone who dares to question these strange and irrational ideas is on his own, with no foundation on which to build, no pre-formed argument that he can use to make his case, and no prospect that anyone listening will join their voice to his.

There is a lot of psychology behind all of this. No-one wants to be the first to speak out, and if his ‘betters’ are saying nothing, then maybe he should remain silent and see what happens next. Thus, without a general consensus or public debate, without any scientific evidence or objective support, a strange new idea can find its way onto the statute books and quietly tyrannize society.

How Cultural Marxism works

None of this would be possible without the co-operation and complicity of the media and all political parties. Since the public never suspects that so many influential people might be working together to implement an undisclosed agenda, they continue to listen to these people and to treat some of them as credible or trustworthy sources.

This is how Cultural Marxism works.



In the Third Phase of Mass Insanity, very few people have the integrity or the courage to say, “No We Can’t!” Betrayed by their leaders and utterly abandoned by their preachers and pastors – whose hypocrisy seems to have no bounds – they are too timid to step forward and declare, “This is wrong!”

These are the same people who claim to love Jesus, to uphold his commandments, to believe the Bible, and to hate evil. It is impossible to preach the Gospel and yet remain silent on these issues. The Church of Laodicea is alive and well and very likely has one or more branches in your home town.



The Enemy wants our children to view the world through the eyes of these people.

As the Third Phase unfolds

As the Third Phase unfolds we will see a marked increase in crimes too painful to catalogue. The most shocking aspect of these crimes will be, not their commission as such, but the willingness of society to ignore them. When moral reasoning breaks down, as it does in the Third Phase, society at large will have no difficulty rationalizing events that ought to cause revulsion.

To show how this will happen in practice, we'll look at just a few recent examples. They may seem 'isolated' at first, but they contain all the elements that are needed to realize the Third Phase. Once *habeas corpus* and due process cease to have any real meaning, society as a whole is under threat.

Medical Kidnapping

The term 'medical kidnapping' might seem extreme until you see what it means for the families affected. The following examples – from the thousands of similar cases that are believed to occur annually in the U.S. alone – are taken from the book, **Medical Kidnapping: A Threat to Every Family in America**, by Brian Shilhavy, published in 2016. While the author supplies the actual names of the families concerned, along with photos in many cases, we will give just the bare facts.

Strictly speaking, medical kidnapping refers to the ‘capture’ of the child by the state in order to administer some form of medical treatment, but in a broader sense it relates to any instance where the state takes a child because the parents are unable, in the opinion of the state, to provide him or her with adequate care.

- case in Alabama

A married couple in Alabama had 7 children. The children were in good health and were well known in their community. One of the children had undiagnosed autism and was prone to wander off. In 2014 the child protection service decided on the basis of this to remove all seven children from their care. There is no indication that any of the children had been maltreated by their parents and no charges were filed against them. Over the following year the parents made many attempts to have their children returned to them. They were then told that the state intended to terminate their parental rights to all seven children. Another child, who was born to them after their children were kidnapped by the state, was also removed from them a few days after birth.

The cruelty behind all of this is incomprehensible. How could any community stand by and allow it to continue? How could so many public servants, along with the courts, conspire together to commit such a crime? The state is relying on the community to assume that there is “more to the story” and that the authorities are acting lawfully and in good faith. In the Third Phase of Insanity, such assumptions are no more than a convenient excuse for doing nothing. Any sane community would demand to know precisely why one of their families was being treated in this way.



[generic photo showing a family of nine]

- case in Nevada

A couple living in Nevada had seven children. One of them died at age 3 while in the care of a babysitter. The cause of death was never established. In 2014 social workers from the neighboring state of Arizona drove to their home in Nevada and took away their six children. The parents were never charged with abuse or neglect. The social workers claimed that the parents were unfit because, in their opinion, they had chosen an unsuitable babysitter. The couple have been trying for several years to get their children back. The courts in neither Nevada nor Arizona have acknowledged that, in crossing state lines, the social workers acted illegally.

Torn from their parents, the children are distraught. Who knows what pain the parents must be enduring. Social workers can make any number of unsubstantiated claims and allegations, secure in the knowledge that parents on a modest or low income will not be able to hire a lawyer to defend them. Families are being torn apart by the state for no apparent reason.

- case in Florida

A low-income couple in Florida had six children. Social services arrived at their home in July 2014 and took them all away. They claimed the couple were too poor to raise six children; they also claimed that the mother had a mild mental disability which, they said, made her unfit to care for her kids. No other allegations were made against them. When another child was born to the woman shortly afterwards, social services arrived at her beside and took that child away also. Unlike most cases of this kind, the community rallied around this unfortunate family and lobbied hard to have the children returned to their parents. Meanwhile the seven children were separated from each other and placed in foster care. It took three years – an unbelievable period of trauma and heartache for the seven children and their parents – before the court finally ruled that the children could be returned to their mother and father.

We can see in the treatment that these people received a breath-taking abuse of power. About ten percent of the families in the U.S. could have their children removed from them in this way, solely on the grounds of poverty or below-average intellectual ability.



Programmed helplessness and total control

The Elite who are bringing in the so-called New World Order are conditioning the masses to accept without question the authority of the state. One might call it programmed helplessness, a deep-rooted sense that “resistance is futile.” This is why so many science fiction movies focus on this theme, planting in the national psyche the belief that only those who submit to authority are “entitled” to survive. The Third Phase of Insanity will deepen this conviction by removing all reliance on, and any remaining confidence in, a pre-existing moral order.

If the Yes-We-Can gang tell us we can, then we can. Otherwise we must wait and see if the U.N. passes yet another of their wonderfully sustaining resolutions.

Lest the reader think we are selecting cases which may not be representative of the child care system as a whole, we give below the conclusion by Judge Janis Graham Jack in her decision on 17 December 2015 on the treatment of children in foster case in the state of Texas.

Link to PDF of 260-page decision by Judge Janis Graham Jack in 2015:
<https://www.childrensrights.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/12/2015-12-17-Memo-opinion-and-verdict-of-the-court-2.pdf>

DFPS = Department of Family and Protective Services

PMC = Permanent Managing Conservatorship (*court approved fostering*)

CPS = Child Protective Services

Conclusion

Texas’s foster care system is broken, and it has been that way for decades. It is broken for all stakeholders, including DFPS employees who are tasked with impossible workloads. Most importantly, though, it is broken for Texas’s PMC children, who almost uniformly leave State custody more damaged than when they entered.

The Court believes that [name] and his staff have the best intentions to run an effective foster care system. The Court is also mindful that [name] is the seventh commissioner since 2004, each of whom was surely ushered in with promises that this time it will be different. The reality is that DFPS has ignored 20 years’ of reports, outlining problems and recommending solutions. DFPS has also ignored professional standards. All the while, Texas’ s PMC children have been shuttled throughout a system where rape, abuse, psychotropic medication, and instability are the norm. The Court has no assurance that anything has changed. Of the two reforms to which DFPS pointed – CPS Transformation and Foster Care Redesign – one was instituted in the wake of this lawsuit, the other is an abject failure , and neither answers any of Plaintiffs’ claims.

Plaintiffs have a Fourteenth Amendment substantive due process right to be free from an unreasonable risk of harm caused by the State. Texas currently violates that right.

SIGNED and ORDERED this 17th day of December, 2015.

United States District Judge

Janis Graham Jack

Judge Jack was effectively calling for the wholesale dismantling of the state-managed fostering service in Texas and its replacement by a completely new administrative structure. Under the Second Phase of Insanity, this should have been possible, but under the Third Phase it is almost impossible. We know this because by October 2019 nothing had happened. The same system was still in operation, the very system which, as Judge Jack declared four years earlier, left children “more damaged than when they entered,” the same system which “ignored professional standards”, where children were continually “shuttled” back and forth, “where rape, abuse, psychotropic medication, and instability are the norm.”



Judge Janis Graham Jack

In November 2019, according to a report in AP News, she said that she no longer finds the Texas Department of Family and Protective Services “credible” and that the state has “lied to me at almost every level.” At the U.S. Circuit Court of Appeals, she “scolded officials with DFPS who testified” because they could not answer her questions regarding the treatment received by children in foster care. Given the failure by the relevant authorities to address the matter, a failure which she described as “shameful”, she ordered that the state pay a fine of \$50,000 a day until court-appointed monitors were satisfied that the reforms were being implemented. The fines would double within a few weeks if the state did not comply.

This appalling abuse of vulnerable children is not confined to the state of Texas but is endemic across America. Critics of the Child Protection Services have long claimed that the system nationwide is not fit for purpose and that it is being used in an organized way by rogue elements within the CPS to procure children for sexual predators. As Judge Jack stated, rape and abuse “are the norm” across the system. The norm!

In her decision of 2015 Judge Jack noted that, in her opinion, the CPS had “the best intentions,” but by 2019 she had taken a very different view, stating that they “lied to me at almost every level.” We are not speaking here of an unwieldy bureaucracy or administrative incompetence – though these are factors – but of something far more sinister.

The state of Texas is blessed to have a judge like Janis Jack. Such people are rare and becoming even more so as the Third Phase of Insanity starts to bite. Judges in each of the other states should be handing down similar judgments, but they are not. The situation in some states, such as California and Arizona, appears to be even worse than it is in Texas.



Mandatory Vaccinations

Many will take comfort in the thought that this kind of state-sponsored abuse will never reach their doors, but they are mistaken. Every citizen is likely to face something very similar when vaccinations become mandatory. The severity of the abuse will depend on the penalty that the state chooses to inflict on those who attempt to opt out.

We need to reflect on the implications of this. The state intends to inject its citizens with a variety of substances that can bypass the blood-brain barrier. The supposed benefits, if they exist at all, have never been proven. The safety of the vaccines has never been demonstrated, nor have the manufacturers even bothered – as far as we know – to conduct longitudinal trials to prove that their products are safe. Indeed, the medical profession has admitted that all vaccines are “unavoidably unsafe”, while claiming that the benefits far exceed the risks – which is something else that has never been demonstrated. These vaccines will be injected into the bodies of newborn infants and tiny children whose immune systems, including the biochemical mechanisms in the blood-brain barrier, are not yet fully developed.

The pharmaceutical industry, like the tobacco industry before it, has spent decades covering up the harm done by its products. The full extent of the damage caused to little children by their vaccines is deliberately obscured behind gagging orders which preclude recipients of injury compensation from publishing or otherwise disclosing the details of their case. The industry in the US and the UK has even secured legal indemnity from prosecution for harm caused by their vaccines. Where compensation is paid, often after a protracted adversarial procedure in a special court, it is the taxpayer who underwrites the cost of the compensation, not the industry! What is more, the industry is able, despite the finding of the court, to deny any liability. Such is their contempt for natural justice and for the natural order established by God.



The individual has rights that supersede those of the state

There should be no onus on members of the public to prove that vaccines are unsafe. Neither should anyone be obliged to receive a vaccine even if they have no doubts about its safety! Under a medical tyranny, however, both of these propositions are rejected. Citizens are expected to accept the claim by their government that vaccines are harmless and that they should be injected into children everywhere, with no opt-outs or exceptions.

Even if a particular vaccine was perfectly safe, with no known side effects and no recorded case of an adverse health event following receipt of the vaccine, the public would STILL have the right to refuse it. This principal – the principal of unfettered and informed choice – is fundamental to the operation of a democracy. So too are *habeas corpus* and due process. Many governments around the world, including the Irish government, spurn these principles whenever they impede their devious schemes. The pharmaceutical companies demand access to the largest possible market for their products and it is the job of venal and amoral politicians to make sure they get it.

The same governments have shown that they intend to employ other forms of tyranny in the years ahead, using laws relating to hate speech, gender identity, immigration, sexual indoctrination, asset forfeiture, religious expression, social credits, online censorship, ecological restrictions, internal mobility, and psychological profiling. We cannot address each of these in this paper – the issues are far too large – but we offer some disturbing examples of the coming medical tyranny.



The Vitamin K injection


Many hospitals provide a voluntary Vitamin K shot for newborn babies to prevent rare but serious internal bleeding. It is normally given immediately after birth, with the consent of the parents. When a couple in Chicago were having their fifth child in February 2018, the mother declined the shot and offered to sign a waiver to that effect. The medical staff took umbrage at what they perceived to be a trivial religious objection and immediately removed the newborn girl from her mother for about 12 hours. They also contacted the Illinois Department of Children and Family Services (DCFS) to report the mother for “parental neglect.”

Naturally, the parents were in shock. It is deeply distressing for a mother to have her child removed from her immediately after birth. The pain was increased in this instance by the accusation from medical staff that she had done something wrong.

The child was not unwell and did not pose a risk to the health of others. The hospital staff knew that the Vitamin K shot was medically unnecessary, merely a precautionary measure, and yet they treated the parents like common criminals and abducted their child for 12 hours.

Several other couples in the Chicago area were subjected to similar treatment. In one case they were made to endure a 5-week DCFS investigation. They are all suing the state and the hospitals concerned for these abuses. They are fortunate to have this recourse. Most couples would not have the financial means to undertake an expensive lawsuit.

Even though the Vitamin K shot is not usually cited by concerned parents as a potential risk to the health of a newborn, the couple in this case knew that it was not completely risk free. The package insert for the product in question [see below], which is made by Merck, states that some fatalities have been caused by the Vitamin K injection. Severe reactions have also been recorded, including anaphylactic shock, cardiac arrest, and respiratory arrest. [We are unable to say whether the benefits outweigh the risks but in this instance the parents clearly didn't think so.]


MERCK & CO., INC.
 Whitehouse Station, NJ 08889, USA

9073025

INJECTION
AquaMEPHYTON®
 (PHYTONADIONE)
Aqueous Colloidal Solution of Vitamin K₁

WARNING - INTRAVENOUS AND INTRAMUSCULAR USE

Severe reactions, including fatalities, have occurred during and immediately after INTRAVENOUS injection of AquaMEPHYTON® (Phytonadione), even when precautions have been taken to dilute the AquaMEPHYTON and to avoid rapid infusion. Severe reactions, including fatalities, have also been reported following INTRAMUSCULAR administration. Typically these severe reactions have resembled hypersensitivity or anaphylaxis, including shock and cardiac and/or respiratory arrest. Some patients have exhibited these severe reactions on receiving AquaMEPHYTON for the first time. Therefore the INTRAVENOUS and INTRAMUSCULAR routes should be restricted to those situations where the subcutaneous route is not feasible and the serious risk involved is considered justified.

**Text in package insert for Merck vitamin K injection,
published on the FDA website [red line emphasis added].**

What makes this case of particular interest, and others like it, is the attitude taken by the medical authorities in Illinois. We reproduce below an excerpt from the official minutes of a meeting on April 12, 2018, of the Perinatal Advisory Committee of the Illinois Department of Public Health in which attendees discussed, among other things, the injection of Vitamin K:

Vitamin K and Erythromycin Eye Ointment

- A draft protocol had been sent to the committee
- There was a discussion on the protocol pertaining to birthing centers
- Discussions on clarity and length of time for protective custody
- The chair asked the committee to review for the June meeting

It seems innocent enough, but what is meant by “protective custody” in the third indent? What did the 39 attendees actually discuss?

A short while afterwards, a recording of the meeting became available through unofficial channels. It revealed that the health workers in attendance were discussing ways to legally remove a child from his or her parents long enough to administer a shot or vaccine that the parents had refused.

A recording of the relevant part of the meeting may be found here:

<https://medicalkidnap.com/2019/11/14/recording-surfaces-of-illinois-department-of-health-planning-to-medically-kidnap-newborns-from-parents-who-refuse-vitamin-k-shot-at-birth/>

The following verbatim extracts from the recording reveal an official attitude that beggars belief:

- WOMAN #1: "...So, then, that puts the hospital in a little bit of a problem because I don't think hospitals want to be taking over custody all the time and then DCFS may investigate for medical neglect."
- WOMAN #2: "... the issue is whether you are mandated to give Vitamin K by taking protective custody. This is what this [*proposed wording*] does. It doesn't mean that DCFS has to say the parent can't be the parent. But it gives you the chance to give the child Vitamin K through DCFS."
- MAN #1: "Correct."
- WOMAN #2: "So, I think it is okay. You don't need every parent to be accused of medical neglect and investigated. You need the right to give the Vitamin K..."
- Woman #3: "I think you want the wiggle room of the "may" on the DCFS side because what I have heard is, if they are automatically slapped with medical neglect, there's all sorts of ramifications there. So, you want DCFS to have that [authority]..."
- MAN #2: "So, please clarify..."
- WOMAN #2: "...**Protective custody is just the right to do what you think is right for the baby ...You give the Vitamin K and then do any of us really care what happens next?**"

WOMAN #3: “No, but can they sue you then?”

WOMAN #2: “No, because you...took protective custody. That’s the part that we have to assure with DCFS. That when we do this...”

MAN #3: “At what point does protective custody stop?”

WOMAN #4: “It’s two minutes or whatever it is.”

MAN #4: “As soon as you give the injection.”

They were trying to find a legal way to force the parents to agree to the shot, even to the point of taking “protective custody” – during which time, as little as 2-3 minutes – the medical people have the power to give the shot to the child, despite the parents’ objections. However, in doing this they don’t want to trigger an official investigation by the DCFS, which would cause unnecessary complications.

Thank heavens someone had the integrity to release the recording of this meeting.



Taking stock

We need to step back and take stock of all this. At a meeting of senior medical and nursing professionals in the state of Illinois, not one of the 39 people present saw fit to object to this line of discussion or what was being proposed! In a collegial setting they were conspiring to introduce an illegal mechanism for taking newborn children off their parents and giving them a Vitamin K shot. The parents would have no say in the matter. If they became too heated in their opposition, the hospital staff would threaten to file a formal claim of parental neglect. As we have seen in the cases examined above, this could result in the child being taken off the parents and their parental rights terminated. The child could be fostered out to a home where he or she is maltreated or sexually abused. As we have seen, there is even the possibility that the DCFS would also remove other children in the family from their parents.

None of this is exaggerated. We have cited documentary evidence and reliable sources which prove that this horrific outcome was a real possibility.

So, when we speak of medical tyranny, this is what we mean. It is a situation where the state takes over from the parents, denies the rights of the parents, rejects the opinions of the parents, removes the child or children from the parents, and, if it so decides, terminates the parental rights of the mother and father.

How the state is now taking control

When the Minister of Health in Ireland revealed recently that he had sought advice from the Attorney General, seeking a legal basis on which to introduce mandatory vaccinations, he was heading down the same road. Fortunately the Irish Constitution explicitly requires the state to provide primary level education, otherwise the threat of exclusion from school would be held over parents who refused to have their son or daughter vaccinated. But the Minister has other sinister options. For example, he could exclude from pre-school facilities, creches and childcare services any child who did not have the full set of state-mandated vaccinations.

This is how a medical tyranny works.

**Stop Mandatory Vaccination**
May 20 · 🌐

Parents, not only can any vaccine given at any age kill your child, but if this unthinkable tragedy does occur, doctors will dismiss it as "Sudden Infant Death Syndrome" (SIDS). If you are on the fence about vaccinating, read this story and then join our Facebook group to talk with like-minded parents.



Owen Matthew Stokes (Aug 18, 2017- Oct 25, 2017)

STOPMANDATORYVACCINATION.COM
2-month old Dies 48 hours After 8 Vaccines: Owen's Mom Speaks Out

 849

176 Comments 1,002 Shares

Owen's mum tells her story in Appendix A.

Ireland appears to have been selected by the Elite as a testing ground for the vile assortment of legal provisions that the New World Order will impose in due course on all countries. In the space of 7 years we have witnessed a constitutional amendment to enable the state to legally terminate the rights of a parent; a constitutional amendment enabling the recognition of a 'marriage' between homosexuals; a constitutional amendment to facilitate the killing of unborn children; a law enabling anyone over age 18 to change their official gender; a 'conversion therapy' bill to criminalize anyone who counsels a homosexual person; and an 'objective sex education' bill to sexualize primary age school children, with no opting out. We have also had the stealth imposition of 5G electromagnetic transmitters. And now we are faced with the prospect of a medical tyranny and 'hate speech' legislation.



**Satan wants unconditional control over all nations
on our flat, stationary earth.**

The Blueprint for all Nations

This is the blueprint for all nations. Of course, there will be more elements besides these, such as the Chinese social credit system, the Indian national ID and bio-data bank, the Swedish crypto currency, Dutch euthanasia, British street cameras, the Scottish 'named person' system for monitoring children, the American legalization of recreational cannabis, Icelandic abortion based on genetic markers, etc. The Enemy never rests.

Alas, the dark reality of all this will be missed by most people. After all, in the Third Phase, where a man can become a woman and a woman can become a man, where pedophiles are minor-attracted persons, where little children can be legally sexualized by the state, where babies can be slaughtered at the point of birth, where misgendering is a crime and sodomites can 'marry', the notion of an objective reality or an underlying moral order has already been abandoned. When gaslighting has reached the stage where society can be gulled and manipulated in this way, the possibility that a sizeable segment of the population will see what our governments are really doing is abysmally small – and the Enemy knows it.

The Four Generations of the Wicked

The Bible describes the four generations of the wicked in the Book of Proverbs:

“There is a generation *that* curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.” – Proverbs 30:11

“There is a generation *that are* pure in their own eyes, and *yet* is not washed from their filthiness.” – Proverbs 30:12

“There is a generation, O how lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up.” – Proverbs 30:13

“There is a generation, whose teeth *are as* swords, and their jaw teeth *as* knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.” – Proverbs 30:14

The four generations appear to be consecutive, becoming progressively worse, and to carry forward the wicked characteristics of the previous generation. If we examine them in turn we will see that they correspond to the four phases of insanity that we have been discussing in this paper.

The First: In the first, the wicked have rejected the old order. The world around us is now seen in a deceitful and misleading way.

The Second: In the second, men commit the most vile abominations – mass murder, abortion, sodomy – and yet continue to appear pure or righteous in their own eyes.

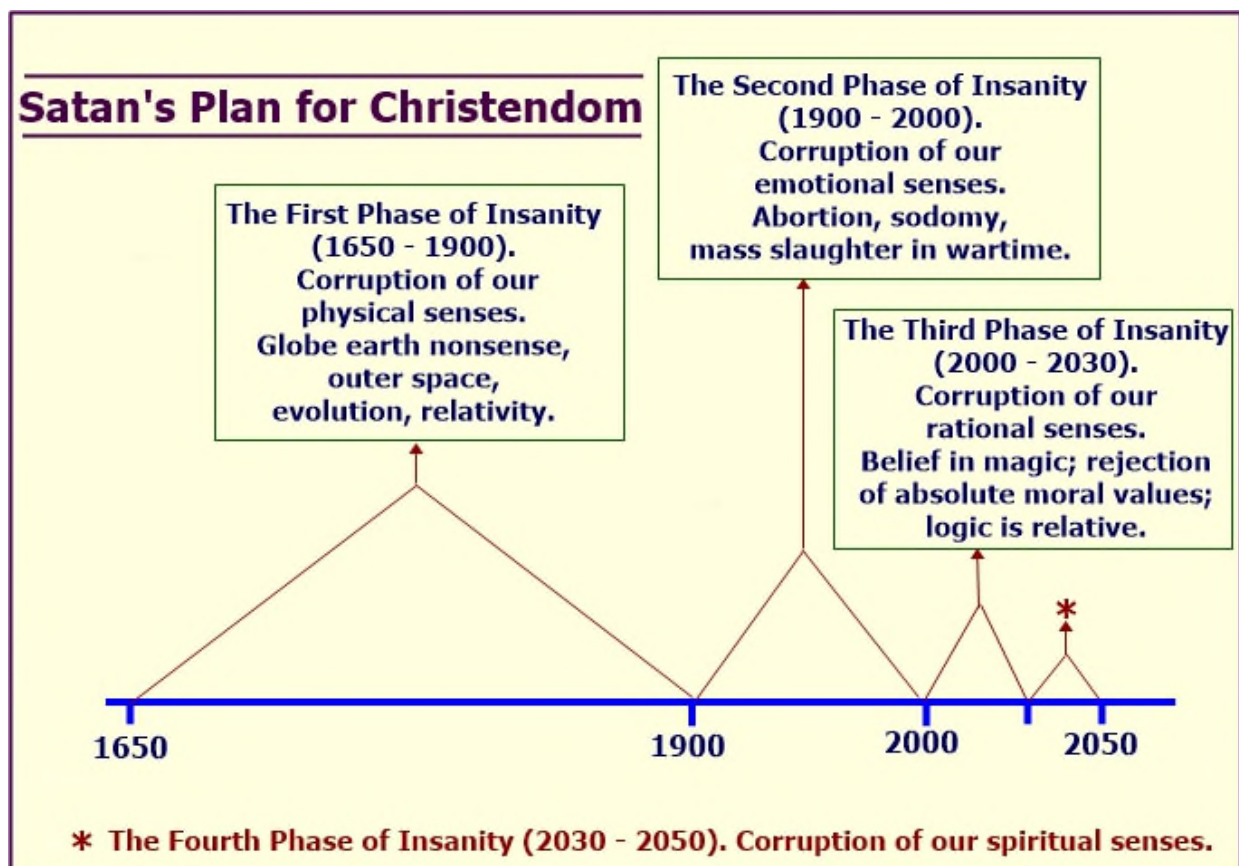
The Third: In the third, the pride of man is such that he accepts absolutely nothing that God has wrought.

The Fourth: In the fourth, the wicked have set about utterly annihilating the righteous and any vestige of God’s handiwork.

***“And when these things begin to come to pass,
then look up, and lift up your heads;
for your redemption draweth nigh.”
– Luke 21:28***

CONCLUSION

The Third Phase of insanity is well under way. The Fourth Phase will likely commence around 2030, though this is only an estimate based on what has been happening to date.



What happened to our Christian leaders? Most of them got taken out in the Second Phase, which saw the formation of the Laodicean Church (See **Proverbs 30:12**). The remaining few are going down in the Third Phase.

If the Chart tells us nothing else, it tells us that the Enemy is pushing forward as hard and as fast as he can. The Children of Wickedness have become outrageously brazen in the Third Phase (pride-filled as per **Proverbs 30:13**) and seem determined to steamroll over any remaining resistance.

The Fourth Phase will see idolatry, perversion, promiscuity, and pagan excess on a worldwide scale. This could lead immediately to The Tribulation, as **Proverbs 30:14** would appear to suggest.

The years ahead will be immensely challenging for everyone. Christians will be forced into a corner and picked off one by one. At some point, however, the Rapture will occur when Christ calls out his second flock.

We should not be deterred by any of this. The Enemy was defeated on Calvary, with a stay of execution. The King must first be accepted by his people, his first flock, before he returns and carries out the mandate given him by his Father.

During this precious period the Church is advancing toward her completion, while the Children of Israel are under divine judgment until Jesus returns and saves the faithful remnant hidden among them.

Praise the LORD for His mercy! The Antichrist will have only seven years, and most of his cruelty and destructiveness will fall in the second half.

The passage of time between the first and second coming of Christ, and in particular the exponential increase in the works of the wicked over the past 2000 years, allows those who are still serving the Enemy to repent and seek forgiveness in Christ. For anyone caught in the snare of Satan, there would seem to be no way out. Yet there must surely be some among their ranks who have grave misgivings about the New World Order and all that it entails. They need to understand that Christ in his mercy is able to free anyone from the binding power of Satan, even those who are convinced that they are beyond redemption.

The LORD in His mercy has set out His plan in His Holy Word. We are greatly blessed to know what lies ahead and to know that, come what may, the Almighty is by our side. In the vast scheme of things, the time remaining will be no more than a moment.

We would do well to reflect on the words of Jesus **“A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.” – John 16:21**

“Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.” – Isaiah 26:20

“For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory” – 2 Corinthians 4:17

**Jeremy James
Ireland
December 2, 2019**

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

APPENDIX A

SOURCE:

<https://www.stopmandatoryvaccination.com/parent/vaccine-injury/2-month-old-dies-48-hours-after-8-vaccines-owens-mom-speaks-out/>

Owen's Mom Speaks Out

[Two-month old boy, Owen Matthew Stokes (August 18, 2017 - October 25, 2017) died just two days after receiving his routine vaccinations. Owen's mom, Jeanee Joubert, shares her story. The article on the source website included several photos which we do not reproduce here]:



I wanted to share my story because my hope is that no one else has to experience the pain in my heart every single day. My son, Owen Matthew Stokes, passed away October 25, 2017. He was born August 18, 2017 and was just two months old. He was born at term and weighed 8.8 lbs. Owen was perfectly healthy in every way. He did not receive the Hepatitis B shot at birth. Even in my pro-vax mindset, I did not see the need at that time to give that to a newborn. He did receive Vitamin K at birth, but I didn't know anything about Vitamin K at that time.

The day my son, Owen, was born, his father, Casey Stokes, proposed to me at the hospital. He had the nurse put a onesie on Owen that said, “Mommy will you marry my dada,” right after our skin to skin time was over. I remember thinking, “Why is she putting a onesie on my baby?” Thinking it was so weird because they usually put a shirt with buttons on the side, but also intrigued. From a previous marriage, I had my two girls and was in a place of unhappiness for a long time. That all changed when I met Casey, Owen’s dad. He loves my girls like they are his own and Owen connected us all. We became more than just two girls with a step-dad, but two girls with a brother who made us all a family.

We did everything right with Owen. He was only breastfed, or bottle-fed breast milk while I was at work. He slept alone in his bassinet right next to our bed, never slept with blankets, and was always on his back. We researched the products we used on him. Every day when my girls got home from school I made them take a bath before they could be around their brother. Owen had zero breathing or respiratory issues. He had never been sick and had no existing health issues prior to receiving his vaccines.

Owen received multiple vaccines just 48 hours prior to his passing. He was given a combination of eight different vaccines, which is the norm for a two month old. The first day after his vaccines he was very tired and lethargic, didn’t seem himself. The second day, which is the day he passed away, he was in the care of his grandmother while I was at work. He would not take a bottle, and was inconsolable. He was tired, but couldn’t sleep because he was in such pain.

His grandmother thought that he was just having really bad gas. She finally got him down for a nap for the first time that day, sometime after 2 p.m., but Owen never woke up. She went to check on him about 30 minutes later and noticed he was blue, but he still felt warm to the touch. She called me while I was in the car on my way home from work. Owen’s father was also in the car with me and called 911. I tried my best to walk her through CPR because I work in the medical field and I am certified. I was about ten minutes away from home. By the time I got there, he was in the ambulance, but he did not make it. My little boy died and I wasn’t there.

The next time I got to hold Owen, he was lifeless in my arms. And he didn’t go peacefully in his sleep; he suffered. But yet we were told he died from Sudden Infant Death Syndrome (SIDS). I did not know what had been going on with him that whole day or that he wouldn’t eat. His grandmother truly believed that his tummy was just hurting and he had gas that just needed to pass.

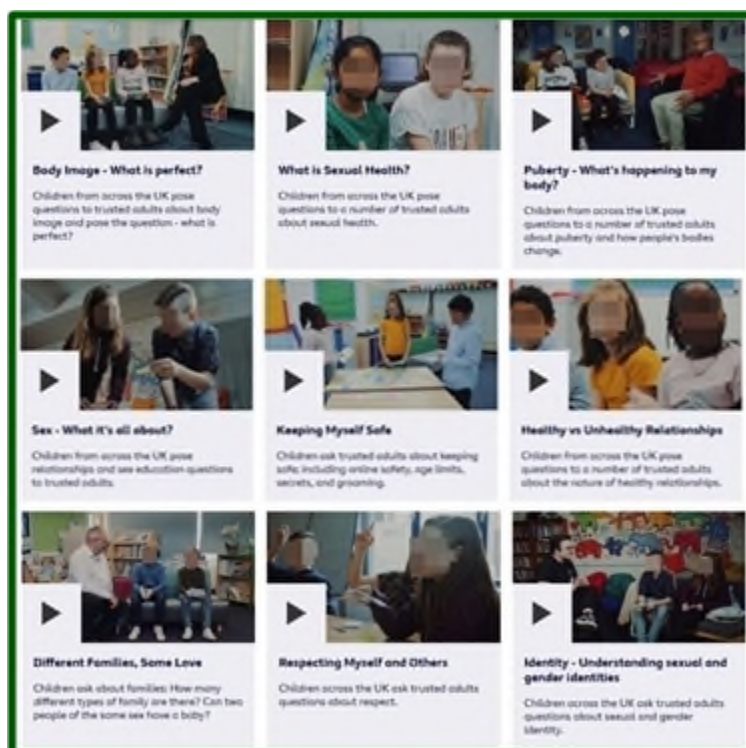
We did everything right for him, except vaccines. And it’s been so hard knowing we could do so many things to help other kids in our professions, but there was nothing we could do for Owen once the damage was done. We couldn’t save him. Every day is a struggle for us. Our girls keep us going every single day.

If you have children, there will be a time in your life when you worry and you'll have that scared to death feeling, when they fall and hit their head, when they choke on something. Imagine having that feeling and it never going away because the worst possible outcome — happened. I know that feeling and it's by far the worst thing you could ever imagine. It's such a helpless feeling.

This is not my opinion on vaccines; it's just my story. Do your own research before you make choices for your children. Realize it's you and no one else that protects them from this world. I wish I had done so many things differently. I will no longer vaccinate my other children. My hope is that someone can learn from my story, if even just one person, and they can make better decisions than I did. That their child will not have to suffer, and they may not have to feel the pain our whole family has to feel every single day. [END]

The New Sex Education Videos from the BBC are Harmful to Children and Families

by Jeremy James



The Great Observers

British novelists have been among some of the most acute observers of human nature. The whole of English life in the 19th century, in all its aspects, has been masterfully captured by such great writers as Charles Dickens, Anthony Trollope, and Thomas Hardy, among others. They explored the complex tapestry of social experience and bound it into convincing narratives which offered the reader a remarkably realistic portrait of life at that time. One cannot read them and feel that any significant aspect of daily experience was neglected or that anything of moment escaped their pellucid eye. They offer, therefore, a reliable chronicle of English social life in the 19th century, with the exception only of elements too sordid to record.

What did the great observers fail to see?

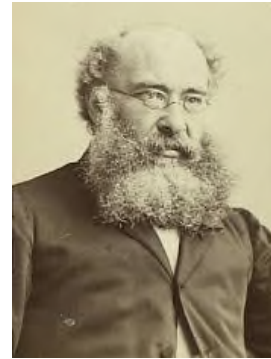
In light of all this we must ask why these gifted observers of human nature invariably referred to only two genders, male and female? What deficiency did they all share which blinded them to the multiplicity of genders which the mavens of today claim are ubiquitous? It seems unthinkable that these giants of literature should have missed something so obvious. Did they not realize that all of the characters whose lives they described with such meticulous accuracy failed in every instance to choose their own gender? For some reason, in defiance of every known law of probability and every ripple in the great statistical edifice we call chance, every boy turned out to be a boy and every girl turned out to be a girl.



Charles Dickens



Thomas Hardy



Anthony Trollope

Even the great intellectuals and historians of the 19th century, it would seem, were blighted by the same defect. Were Carlyle, Macaulay, Mill and the rest afflicted with some form of cognitive deficiency? How else can we explain it? Surely they would have chosen their own gender, so the phenomenon must have been familiar to them.

In his futile search for evidence to support his theory of evolution, Darwin failed to see that gender fluidity was pervasive across society. Otherwise he would have offered it as compelling proof that something that seems to be biologically determined can evolve rapidly in a single lifetime.

If these great minds were unable to detect the presence of gender fluidity, then surely the esteemed masters of human sexuality, Freud, Jung, Adler and the rest, would have discerned the operation of such a fundamental mechanism in human psychology. But they didn't.

Indeed, until the beginning of the 21st century, there has **never** been any serious suggestion by any reputable authority anywhere that there are more than two genders. Or that gender is fluid. Or that gender is a matter of choice. Or that biology should not determine the gender recorded at birth. NONE of these bizarre notions were ever seriously entertained by any rational person before the year 2000.

Think about it.

Gender fluidity is an outrageous lie

So what's going on? The answer is simple. Gender fluidity is a lie, an outrageous assault on the natural order established by God. It is a Marxist invention, a nasty attack on the family, marriage, parenthood, and the innocence and security of our children.

If this attack succeeds, it will wreak havoc across western society. Boys and girls in Europe and America will grow up in a state of gender confusion. They will not be certain that their gender is fixed biologically and will be conditioned to live with the possibility that it could change at some later date. This would make marriage, as we know it, virtually impossible. One's partner (spouse of the opposite sex) could change gender at some point and destabilize the marriage. Children would never know for sure where they stood in relation to their parents, whether or not they had a father and mother or merely two adults in a parenting role with no fixed gender.

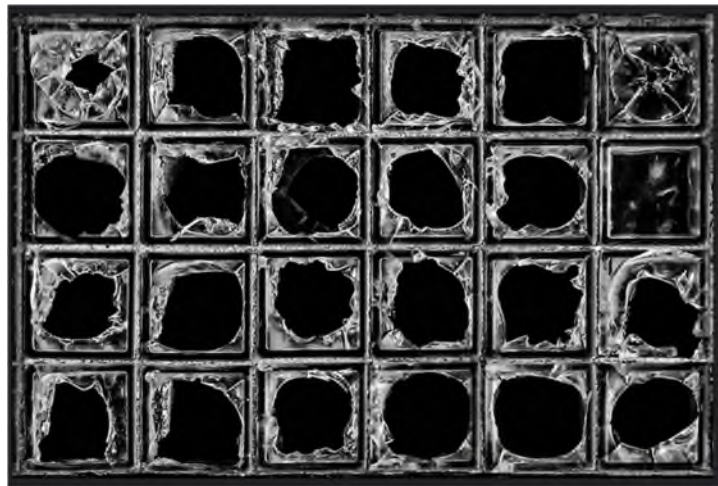
These endless problems are in addition to the problems that will arise from confusion about one's sexual orientation. Even when a person who knows he is male, and accepts that he was male from birth – biologically male – he may still have a conflicted approach to romantic relationships. Is he a male attracted to females, believing that the females to whom he is attracted are biologically and permanently female, or is he a male attracted to persons who simply identify as female? If the latter, then he could be a male attracted to another male who identifies as female. Or he could be a male attracted to other males.

This is an example of the confusion, and associated emotional distress, that will result from the widespread acceptance of gender 'fluidity'.



The entire foundation on which people relate to one another in a romantic way will be completely overturned. One's own gender, and even one's sexual orientation, will be fundamentally insecure, and permanently so, if we have been taught to think in such terms. In addition, the gender and sexual orientation of everyone we meet – in any context – will be equally uncertain and fluid.

For example, we need to establish the gender of another person if we are to deal with them successfully in many social situations, not just romantic ones. This will create so many problems for society that more and more people will drift towards androgyny or a 'gender neutral' state, denying their sexuality entirely and thus avoiding as far as possible the confusion and pain that come with having (or 'choosing') a gender.



Silence - Marxists at work.

The Marxists, being Luciferians at heart, will be well satisfied with this outcome. Families and marriages will gradually cease to exist. Children will be 'generated' in a procedure that has no connection with normal sexual behavior. The children produced in that way will not identify biologically with any adult, nor will any adult identify biologically with them (other than through a genetic register). The individual will come to see the state, in its overarching authority, as a quasi parent.

Just as a duckling can imprint on a sheepdog and follow her around as though she was his mother, the individual will imprint on the council of 'wise men' who govern the state and will gladly do whatever he is told 'for the greater good'. If this seems like science fiction, it is because the genre we call science fiction addresses various aspects of Satan's plan for mankind. It also conditions the masses to believe it will all come to pass eventually.

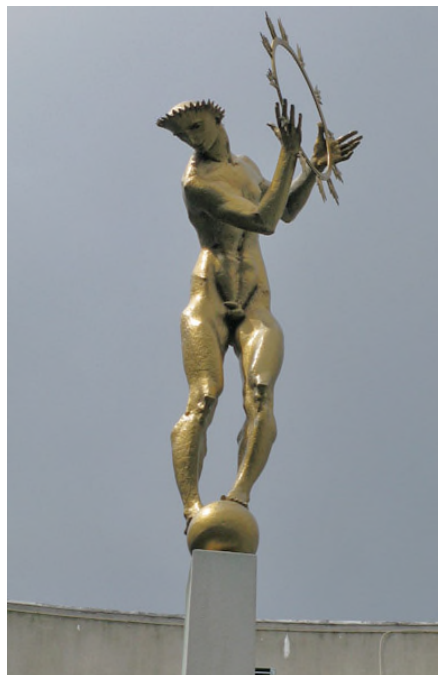
The BBC sex education videos

The BBC is promoting gender fluidity and transgenderism – more science fiction – in its new set of 9 short videos on sex education, aimed at children in the age bracket 9-12.

It is difficult to say why a television broadcaster should have any role in the sex education of children. We can only surmise that the Elite want to indoctrinate the young generation as quickly and as thoroughly as possible, and television is the ideal way to do this. Since the BBC was set up by the Luciferian cult that controls Britain, it was the obvious choice:

[Below] Helios Column at the BBC headquarters in Shepherd's Bush (before the HQ was moved to a different location). The photo beneath it shows Helios in detail.

Helios is just another name for the sun god, Apollo, or the Light Giver of Freemasonry. To all practitioners of the occult Helios, the sun god, is Lucifer in one of his many guises.

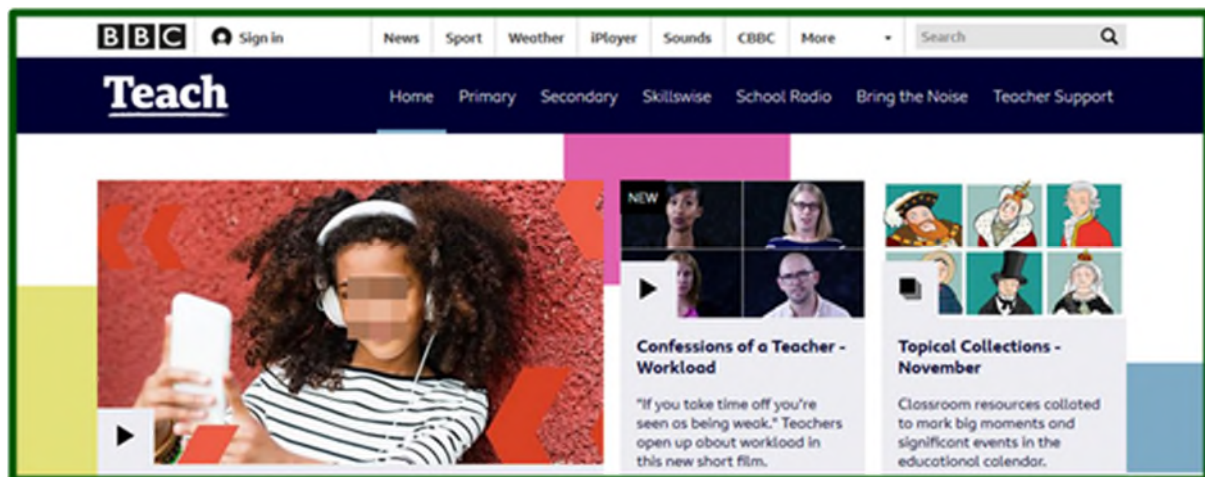


The BBC Sex Education Videos

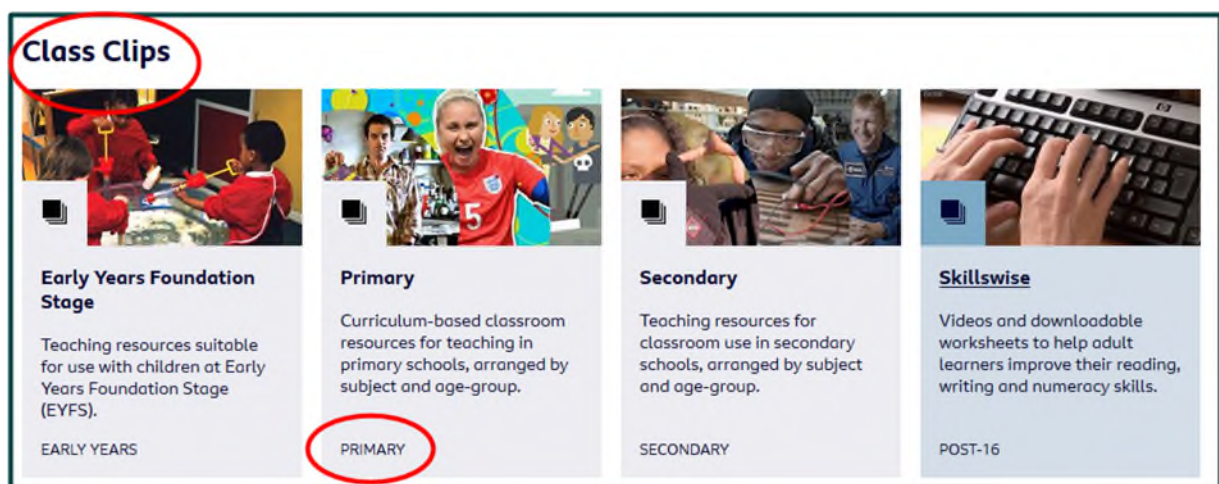
The link for the page containing the videos is:

<https://www.bbc.co.uk/teach/class-clips-video/rse-ks2-the-big-talk/zn8f7nb>

One would normally navigate to this material via the segment of the website devoted to children's education, under the heading 'Teach':



As you scroll down the page, you will find a series of modules, including the following ('Class Clips') with videotaped material:

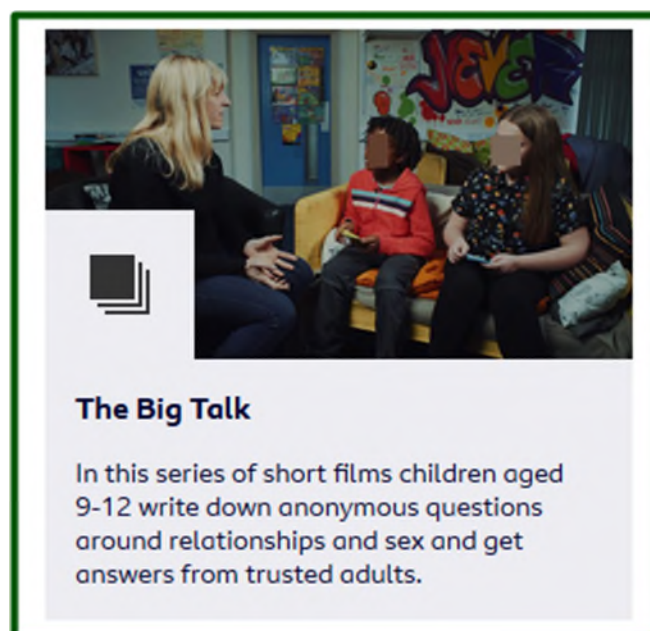


If you click on the 'Primary' section, you arrive at a page headed '**Primary Teaching Resources**' where you are presented with a further range of modular options, including the following:



PSHE means ‘Personal, Social and Health Education’.

If you click on the righthand option (PSHE 7-11), you are taken to a page with the heading ‘**KS2 PSHE and Social Studies**’. This too offers a range of modules, including the following:



If you click on this it will bring you into **RSE KS2: The Big Talk**. This section gives a link to each of the 9 short videos, which seemingly are in no particular order (they are not numbered):

RSE KS2: The Big Talk

BBC Teach > Primary Resources > KS2 PSHE

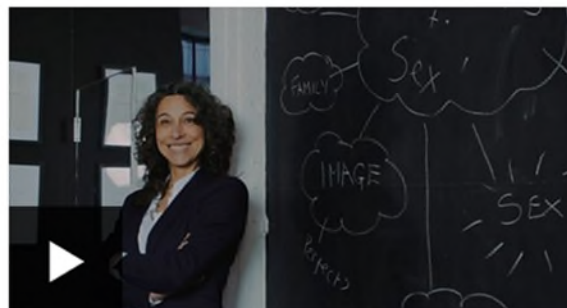
Children from across the UK pose anonymous questions provided by their peers around relationship and sex education to a number of trusted adults.

These short films were created in consultation with a PSHE education expert and are designed for teachers for use with children aged 9-12.

Topics covered include:

- Body image
- Puberty
- Respect
- Sexual health
- Online safety
- Healthy relationships
- Understanding gender identities

Due to the sensitive nature of the subject matter, we strongly advise teacher viewing before watching with your pupils.

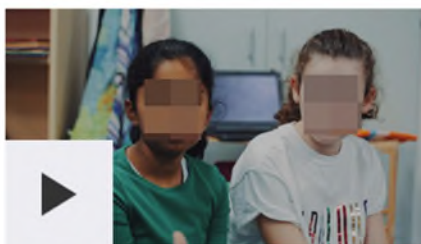


PSHE specialist Kate Daniels offers advice on how to use these short films in the classroom.



Body Image - What is perfect?

Children from across the UK pose questions to trusted adults about body image and pose the question - what is perfect?



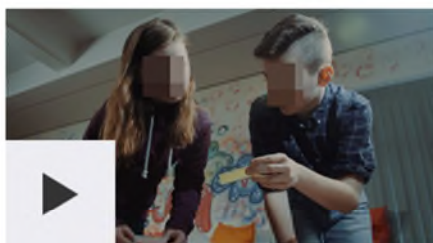
What is Sexual Health?

Children from across the UK pose questions to a number of trusted adults about sexual health.



Puberty - What's happening to my body?

Children from across the UK pose questions to a number of trusted adults about puberty and how people's bodies change.



Sex - What it's all about?

Children from across the UK pose relationships and sex education questions to trusted adults.



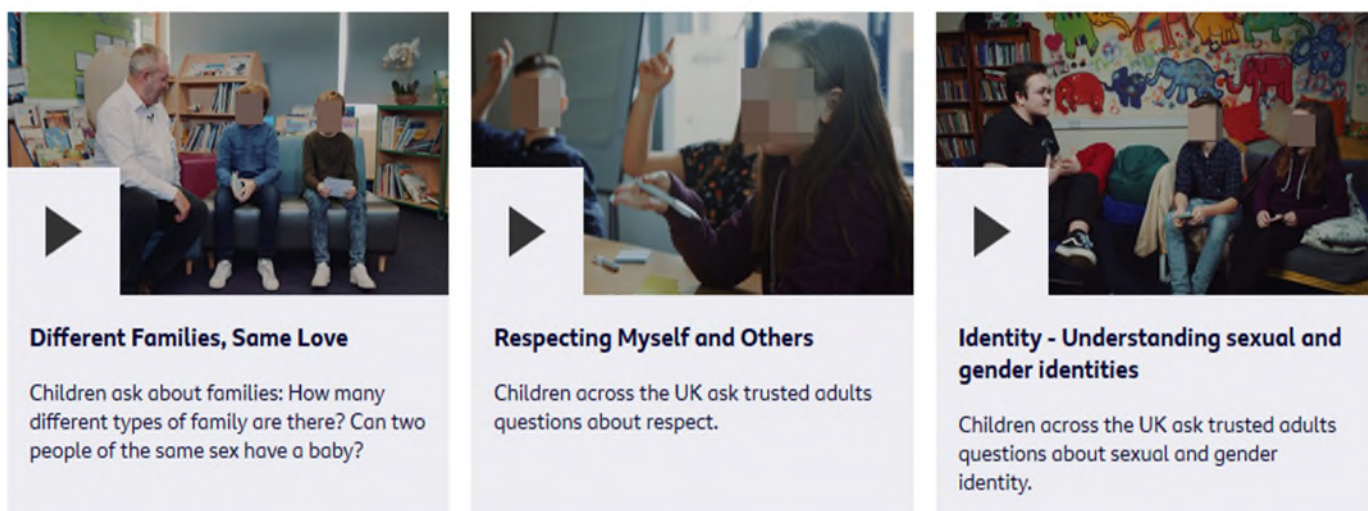
Keeping Myself Safe

Children ask trusted adults about keeping safe; including online safety, age limits, secrets, and grooming.



Healthy vs Unhealthy Relationships

Children from across the UK pose questions to a number of trusted adults about the nature of healthy relationships.



The videos are not intended to be viewed by children aged 9-12 except under the supervision of a teacher. The teacher is expected to have seen the video in advance and to have studied the guidance note that accompanies each video. (**Appendix A** contains the teacher guidance note for the video on ‘Body Image.’)

Some general comments about the 9 videos

Before we examine a few of the videos in greater detail, we would like to comment on the set as a whole. One is struck by the off-hand and unprofessional way they are made and presented. We are asked to believe that the children composed all of the questions themselves, without any prompting from adults. This seems very unlikely, but as a technical device it allows the makers to push the illusion that questions of this nature spring spontaneously from the minds of little children. However, we know this is far from the truth. For example, how many 9-year olds ask the following questions: What is a wet dream? If you get your period in school, who do you go to? What is an orgasm? Can two people of the same sex have a baby? What’s the difference between sex and gender? What are the different gender identities? When do people feel like they want to change gender? Why are there so many letters in LGBTQ?

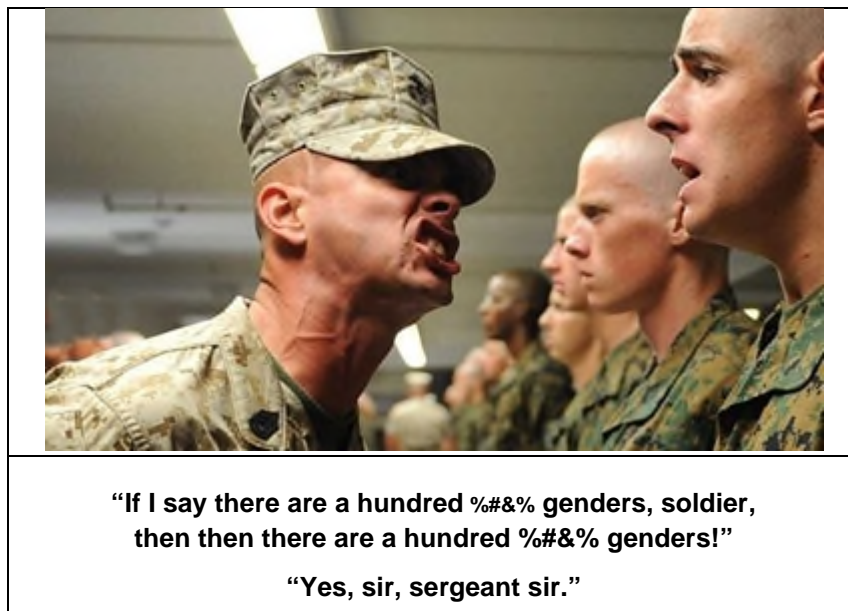
There is nothing in any of the videos to show that the adult replying to the question has anything more than a superficial knowledge of the children present in the room. He or she has no idea what prompted the question, what the child’s existing level of understanding is, how much sex-related information his or her mind already contains, or whether the child is asking the question because of certain emotional problems he or she may be having. In some instances the adult gives a reply which would only make sense to someone who already knew the answer, such as another adult, but certainly not a child of 9.

We are also expected to believe that the same answer was suitable for every child present, as well as every child who will later view the video! It is striking that none of the children in any of the videos are allowed to ask any follow-up questions. Once the oracle has spoken the child is expected to believe whatever they are told. After asking a highly sensitive question, they are then required to sit like automatons while the all-knowing adult tells it like it is.

The artificiality of this format is very off-putting. It is also very disingenuous since it reduces the emotional complexities of sexuality to something that may be addressed through a trite recitation of facts (or, as is frequently the case in these videos, pseudo-facts). So much of what is said by the adults in their replies is glib, facile, misleading and biased that we must ask whether any serious thought was given to the real needs of children at that age? We must also ask why the proven approach of previous generations was thrown overboard in favor of a mishmash of amoral, godless, and frequently ridiculous ‘opinions’ addressed to children whom the adults barely knew?

BBC/Marxist Bullies

As we shall see in a moment, we are not dealing with education at all, but with old-fashioned indoctrination – Marxist-humanist indoctrination, laden throughout with the assumption that man alone decides what is true and valid with regard to human sexuality. What mankind did in the past is considered irrelevant. Anything these bullies dislike is simply dismissed as a ‘social construct’.



One is struck also by the absence of any videos dealing with ‘Marriage’, or ‘Fidelity’, or ‘Parenting’, or ‘The Family’. These vital topics are not even addressed in passing. In true Marxist style, marriage and the family are pushed aside as though they were incidental outcomes (or ‘social constructs’).

As a set, the videos might be said to have one unifying theme: How to achieve rewarding, disease-free, sterile copulation with a special friend. How long the special friend remains special is not important. If the ‘relationship’ peters out, don’t worry. If you are kind and never judge anyone, you will have lots of friends and lots of opportunities to indulge in exciting, disease-free, sterile copulation.




There are no boundaries in these videos, other than the three golden rules of teenage sexuality: (a) never get pregnant; (b) never get an STI; and (c) and never NEVER judge anyone. If you follow these three simple rules you can look forward to really EXCITING sexual adventures in your teenage years, and beyond. Perhaps not all children watching these videos will come away with this message, but most of them will.

The cynical elimination of parents

There is another insidious assumption running through the videos, an assumption which reveals just how radical and divisive this program of ‘instruction’ really is. This is the tacit belief that parents have nothing important to add to what these all-knowing adults are saying. At no point is a child told to discuss a question with their parents, to solicit their parents’ opinion, or to seek approval from their parents before discussing this topic with another adult.

Watching the videos, many parents will be enraged by this deliberate and systematic violation of their authority. It is almost pornographic to see little children being taken aside, as it were, by a ‘trusted’ adult and being given sensitive information which only a parent should impart.

Perhaps the parents of the children who featured in the video each signed a consent form which enabled the BBC to conduct this contrived and misleading exercise, but we, the viewers, are not told this. It is also troubling to think that any parent would allow their child to feature in a video of this kind, asking questions of another adult which very obviously fall entirely within the domain of the parent, and then agreeing to have the video posted online for all the world to see.

 <p>Sex - What it's all about?</p> <p>Children from across the UK pose relationships and sex education questions to trusted adults.</p>	 <p>Different Families, Same Love</p> <p>Children ask about families: How many different types of family are there? Can two people of the same sex have a baby?</p>	 <p>Identity - Understanding sexual and gender identities</p> <p>Children across the UK ask trusted adults questions about sexual and gender identity.</p>
<p>Sex - What's it all about?</p>	<p>Different Families, Same Love</p>	<p>Understanding sexual and gender identities</p>

A close look at 3 videos

We don't have time to review each of the 9 videos in detail, but there are 3 [as per previous graphic] which definitely require careful examination.

VIDEO: Sex – What's It All About?

A child asks: "What does sex mean?"

A woman replies: "...it's about having the opportunity to explore your body with another person. So, for example, that could be man and wife and having the opportunity for penetration, so inserting the penis inside the vagina...That could equally be for a same-sex couple who are able to have sex. It might be in a different way, but they're exploring each other's bodies as part of that."

Please bear in mind, when you evaluate this reply, that it is intended to be suitable for boys and girls aged 9. Bear in mind also that any child, including younger children, can view this video on the Internet without any adult supervision or guidance. Furthermore, since the videos are not designed to be viewed in sequence, a child might chance upon this 'information' at the very start of the 'program.'

The reply is inappropriate in so many ways, so perversely out of touch, both with the nature of human sexuality and with the needs of a young child, that it reads almost like a parody, a sickening litany of what one must absolutely not say to a child in this situation. What parent would give a reply like this? What mother would have so little regard for the emotional welfare of her son or daughter that she would use the language and imagery of a brothel madam, as this woman does?



**"...and thou hadst a whore's forehead,
thou refusedst to be ashamed."**

- Jeremiah 3:3

The reply refers – without any preparation whatever – to vaginal intercourse between a husband and wife. The child now knows that his mother and father have for some time been engaging in this secretive act, an act which to him or her is very difficult to comprehend, both emotionally and in terms of its physical mechanics. The reply also speaks of homosexuals who do something very similar, but “in a different way”. In short the child is also being asked to visualize two men sodomizing one another or indulging in oral sex, and to accept this as normal behavior.

For a Marxist or a Luciferian, both of whom despise Christianity and the natural order established by God, this is probably a very satisfactory way to ‘explain’ sex to a child. But for a normal person, whether Christian or not, her reply reduces the beauty and special character of a sexual relationship to a vulgar, sensual spectacle no different from a dalliance between copulating cats.

The “feel good” mentality

Another woman in this video states, “The bottom line is, that people have sex because it feels good.” Any boy who enters his teenage years with this “bottom line” in mind will have no incentive to curb his sexual appetite. It amounts, in effect, to an invitation to “feel good” – a desirable human condition – by engaging in sex. It also poses a challenge to the imagination of a child – how will he know it feels good until he tries it?



Later in the video an adult takes this attitude to extremes. She proceeds to answer a question which we are meant to believe was put to her by one of the children but which no child asks on camera: “What is an orgasm?”

The idea that a 9-year old child would know enough to ask this question, not to speak of understanding the answer, is typical of the way these videos have been contrived to fit the Marxist agenda. The children have obviously been coached to ask questions that are far beyond their years, questions which the makers of these videos would like to pretend are common among school-children. The degree of manipulation implied by this is very disturbing.

Orgasms and nine-year old children

In answer to this question one adult says: “For a male, when he orgasms, what happens is he will ejaculate sperm out of his penis.”

Pause for a moment. Do the Masonic grandees at the BBC seriously expect the average British parent to regard this as suitable material for a 9-year old child? In what sense does this pornographic reply explain anything to a child? How is it even appropriate? For disturbed teenagers who like to spend their time watching porn on their smart phones, this crude reply might have some meaning, but how – by any stretch of the imagination – can it be deemed suitable for someone who has not even reached puberty?

The vulgar, in-your-face replies by these adults would seem designed to reduce sex to a mere rite of passage, a mechanical event without any moral dimension or any enduring implications for our emotional and psychological well-being. This degrading attitude is certain to produce another wave of adolescent boys across the UK who regularly watch porn on their smart phones and fantasize about ‘doing it’ with young girls.

In reply to the same question about orgasms, a woman stated: “...they [women] tend to get very wet inside.”

It is preposterous to expect a child of 9 to understand what this means. What is more, it is so dangerously inappropriate that it borders on abuse. It says a lot about the real agenda at the BBC that something of this nature should be made available to young children across the UK.

The subliminal message in this lascivious remark is very clear: If, at age 9, you can talk with an adult about the vaginal condition of women during sex, then it must be perfectly okay to watch them performing in a porn video when you are a few years older.



Sex education graphic in a book aimed at children in the UK aged 5-7

‘You have to be very careful’

In the same video, a child asks: “How do some teenage girls get babies so early?”


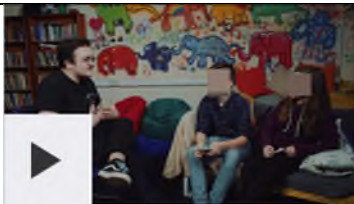
Here is how the woman replied: “Teenage girls can usually get pregnant at any time when they start menstruating, when you start to have your periods. So if you don’t protect yourself and use condoms or something, some form of protection, then you can have a baby...You have to be very careful.”

Again we need to remind ourselves that this answer is meant to be appropriate for a child of 9. What does someone at that age know about menstruation and periods? Equally, you may ask, what does a child of 9 know about contraception? This reply would only make sense to someone who already knew what these things were.

There is a presumption here that if you are old enough to ask the question, then you are old enough to already possess certain sex-related concepts. But this is ridiculous. A child of nine can plainly see that a teenage girl is pregnant and could be expected to ask why she is having a baby at such a young age. The biology of conception and menstruation, etc would need to be explained – which until recently was a subject addressed only at second level.

So, what is going on? What is the real agenda behind the BBC videos and their crass, inappropriate portrayal of human sexuality?

The answer may be found in the next two videos on our list: ***‘Different Families, Same Love’*** and ***‘Identity – Understanding sexual and gender identities.’***

 <p>Different Families, Same Love</p> <p>Children ask about families: How many different types of family are there? Can two people of the same sex have a baby?</p>	 <p>Identity - Understanding sexual and gender identities</p> <p>Children across the UK ask trusted adults questions about sexual and gender identity.</p>
Different Families, Same Love	Understanding sexual and gender identities

“Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.”

- Jeremiah 6:16

VIDEO: Different Families, Same Love

A child asks: “Can two people of the same sex have a baby?”

A woman replies: “Two people of the same sex can have a baby. They might go to the adoption agency or they might go and foster a baby or there are other different ways that they might decide to go down that route of having a baby.”

Another woman replies (to a different group): “Two women that are in a gay relationship or two men that are in a gay relationship equally have such a lot to offer and would really like to have the opportunity to have a child.”

The question put by the child seems rather contrived. Everyone knows that two people of the same sex **can’t** have a baby. But the question is interpreted in a way that invites the viewer to forget this. The verb ‘have’ in the child’s question is cunningly reinterpreted in the reply. Instead of meaning “give birth to a baby”, the word is turned instead into a simple possessive. The child’s question is thereby twisted to mean: “Can two people of the same sex acquire a baby?”

Through this deceitful device the adults are able to play games with the laws of procreation. It is perfectly natural for a husband and wife, if their lovemaking does not produce a baby, to adopt a child whose birth mother seeks this option. Of course, this ancient practice is not explained in the video since it would reveal that at no time in history have homosexuals been able to ‘marry’ or adopt a child. This radical option only became available in the past two decades when the Marxist-humanist corruption of human sexuality began to take effect.

We now move on to a video which, even if it were viewed last in the sequence, would make absolutely no sense to a child – or to anyone else for that matter. It manages to trump in several ways the insanity that went before it.



Two homosexual men sign adoption papers.

VIDEO: Identity – Understanding Sexual and Gender Identities

A child asks: “What’s the difference between sex and gender?”

A man replies: “Gender to me would be who you maybe are inside, but the sex of your body would be whether you were a man or a woman, a boy or a girl, whenever you were born.”

Where is the scientific evidence to support this reply? Where is the vast quantity of objective data to back it up? Where is the literature from earlier centuries, including the literature of ancient Greece and Rome, to support the view that gender is “who you are inside” and sex pertains exclusively to the structure of our genitals at birth?

Where? It doesn’t exist. Given that this man was supposed to be instructing a child in accordance with objective knowledge, and not his personal opinion (“gender to me would be...”), we must seriously ask whether he is abusing his position as a teacher by giving this reply. Teachers in the UK who promote this perverse notion are leaving themselves open to litigation. So too will teachers in Ireland if the government introduces their proposed “objective sex education” program.

	<p>The Marxists in China and Russia are laughing at the fools in the West who have been dumb enough to fall for this nonsense.</p> <p>The confused porn-addicted pansies in the West will not be able to offer much resistance when an international conflict breaks out.</p> <p>(If you have any questions about this, contact the Major-General on the left.)</p>
--	--

To the same question a woman replied: “Sometimes your feelings can be the same as the body parts that you have, and sometimes they can be different.”

This too is highly misleading since it fails to distinguish between a temporary state of sexual confusion and one’s innate long-term attraction to the opposite sex. It also does something exceedingly devious when it identifies sex with “body parts” and pretends that one’s true sexuality is shaped by processes that do not necessarily involve our biology. Of course this is nonsense, but it is central to the Marxist doctrine that man is completely free to decide his own destiny and in doing so to jettison, disregard or ‘transcend’ his biology.

Every cell in the body of a boy is male, having an XY sex chromosome, and every cell in the body of a girl is female, having an XX sex chromosome. The boy is not a boy simply because he has certain “body parts” but because he is male throughout every cell in his body. By the same token, a girl is female throughout every cell in her body. Her reproductive organs are the evidence, not the cause, of this.

We cannot change our gender any more than we can change our brain.



‘Gender identities’

We then move on to yet another question which we are seriously expected to believe is commonly asked by most 9-year olds:

A child asks: “What are the different gender identities?”

A woman replies: “That’s a really, really exciting question to ask.”

Another woman replies (to a different group): “D’you know, there are so many gender identities. So we know we’ve got male and female, but there are over a hundred, if not more, gender identities. We know that some people may feel like they’re two different genders, so people might think they’re bi-gender. But some people might call themselves ‘gender queer.’ It’s like “I don’t really want to be anything in particular. I’m just going to be me.”

It is doubtful whether more than a handful of adults in the 12th century, or the 16th or the 19th, ever asked this question! If they did, we are confident that they all came to the same conclusion, namely, that there are only two natural genders, male and female, and that such anomalies as arise are due to (a) psychological disturbances, (b) criminal tendencies, or (c) a biological disorder.

Where did this woman obtain scientific proof that there are “over a hundred” gender identities? Even in vaudeville, where nonsensical sketches would often include cross-dressing, there were only two genders (The same tradition lives on today in pantomimes). Apparently, over the past twenty years or so, the cross-dressers have each been assigned their own gender. What is more, they have stepped off the stage and are walking among us.

How else are we to explain this woman’s absurd reply?

Well, as we all know, there is another explanation. There are only two natural genders, male and female, while all the rest, the “hundred or more”, are shameless inventions concocted by the anarchists who control world Marxism.

Leading members of the psychiatric profession are working alongside this subversive cabal, just as they did in Stalin’s time, to stamp with the stigma of insanity anyone who dares to question the authority of the state. The emerging Marxist super-state, which is extending its tentacles through the UN and other international organizations, has recently decreed that gender is “fluid”. Anyone who denies this must either be insane or guilty of an offense.

There is a world of difference between empirical science and imperial science. One seeks and respects the truth, while the other twists and distorts whatever it pleases in order to humiliate and crush the opposition. The Ruling Elite are using this ridiculous pseudo-science, the grotesque fantasy known as *gender fluidity*, to attack Christianity and silence anyone who dares to defend it.



The UN logo.

The laurels symbolize the planned worldwide Marxist imperium.

Transgender question

A child asks: “What do you think *transgender* means?”

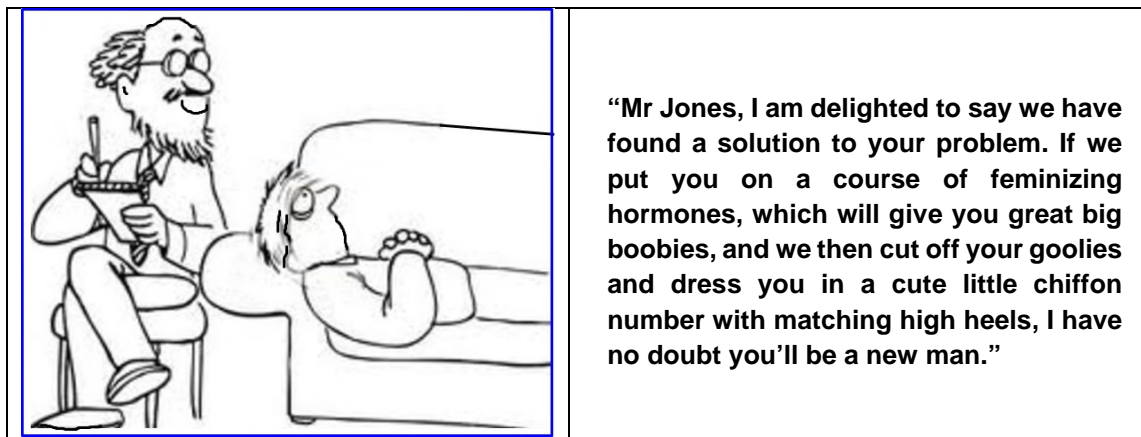
A ‘transgender’ person replies: “The definition of ‘transgender’ is somebody who doesn’t identify with the gender they were assigned with at birth.”

Gender is not “assigned” at birth. We are either male or female from the time of conception. The medical staff do not ‘decide’ the sex of the baby but merely record the fact in a register.

Any person who believes he or she is ‘transgender’ would likely give this or a similar reply. But this answer is, from a scientific viewpoint, seriously deficient and, from the viewpoint of a child, utterly misleading.

In reality, a ‘transgender’ person is someone who has difficulty accepting that he is a natural male, to the point where he believes that, by pretending to be ‘female’, he will feel better about himself. (Where the transgender person is a natural female, the situation is reversed.) In former times a person who suffered from this kind of disorder would generally have sought relief through cross-dressing and/or effeminate/homosexual behavior. Today, the Marxist schemers are using the psychiatric profession to exploit these unfortunate people for their own purpose. Victims are being tricked into taking hormones and having their genitals disfigured or cut off. Women with the problem are even encouraged to have their breasts removed.

The psychiatric profession tries to justify this senseless mutilation by claiming that gender should be more broadly defined and that the words ‘male’ and ‘female’ are interchangeable under certain circumstances. Thus, after a course of feminizing hormones, a natural man can be surgically castrated and thereafter categorized as a female.



Celtic insanity

The Irish have taken this lunacy to extremes by removing any requirement to take hormones or undergo surgery. It is only necessary for a man to write to the appropriate state agency and register the ‘fact’ that he (a) now identifies as a woman and (b) has always been female, even from the time of his birth [See **Appendix B**]. He must thereafter be treated in law as though he was a woman. How this applies retrospectively is unclear, even to the treacherous politicians who dreamt up this garbage and imposed it by stealth and deception on the Irish people. [We will return to the Irish situation below.]

If there is a profession on earth that has sold its soul to the Devil, it must surely be the psychiatric profession. Despite having pledged to do no harm, its members have conspired together to sabotage the natural order and replace many accepted indicators of health and normality with aberrant political counterfeits. They began by calling a normal person a ‘heterosexual’, thereby making room for other kinds of normality. Then the mental disorder known as homosexuality – along with its many perversions – was elevated to the level of normality. A few decades later gender dysphoria, which was recognized as a troubling clinical condition, was deemed fully treatable by the simple expedient of ‘changing’ one’s sex.

The next great betrayal will likely see pedophiles being reclassified as ‘minor attracted persons’ (and thus deserving of our sympathy) and euthanasia described as a positive, life-affirming medical modality.



‘Changing’ gender

At a later stage on the video a child asks a question that any child of nine might ask, and which possibly every rational person could answer, except of course the opinionated, unscientific ‘experts’ at the BBC:

A child asks: “When do people feel like they want to change gender?”

A woman replies: “As far as I know, it’s different for different people. Some people are born and feel that they are the wrong gender. They might be born as a boy and feel like they’re a girl, or as a girl and feel they’re a boy.”

This is the famous paranormal canard – born in the wrong body. It is straight from the Gnostic textbook, where the soul incarnates from one body to another over many lifetimes but sometimes ends up in the “wrong” body at birth. When this happens the soul is confused and longs to be reassigned to a body of the opposite gender. So boys are now being taught to believe that if they “feel” female inside – whatever that means! – then they must *really* be female!

It is grossly irresponsible to plant this false idea in the mind of a child. Since it came from a “trusted adult”, it is bound to have an effect. A perfectly well-adjusted boy of nine could start to wonder whether the emotional challenges in his life, especially those of a romantic nature, are a sign that he is really a girl in a boy’s body. If other misguided adults were to validate this strange notion, then the boy might begin to fantasize about the alternate life he should be enjoying. Before long he is asking for hormones to delay the onset of puberty and even watching videos online which record the steps that other, equally confused, youngsters are taking to “change” their gender.

We already know the great suffering that many girls endure when they try to achieve an idealized body image – courtesy of the cruel propaganda created by the fashion industry. How much more harm will be inflicted on them by the insane notion that they might actually be in the “wrong” body and have the “wrong” gender?



Left: Walt Heyer
Walt underwent gender reassignment surgery when he was a young man and became “Laura Jensen.” He came to regret his decision and many years later underwent similar surgery to change back. Many have done just as Walt did, but you are not likely to find their story in the tightly controlled mainstream media. He frankly describes ‘transgenderism’ as a mental disorder and is adamant that it can only be treated by psychotherapy. Hormones and surgery, he says, only do further damage.

The suppression of normality

A man who is attracted to women is neither “straight” nor “heterosexual”, but normal. A man who was registered as a boy at birth and who lives as a man is not “cisgender” but simply a man. These weasel words – *straight*, *heterosexual* and *cisgender* – were devised by intellectual anarchists in academia, aided by unaccountable nabobs in the psychiatric profession, to hide the fact that all such men are NORMAL.

What is most striking about these strange videos is their perverse determination to deny normality, or even to acknowledge that it ever existed in society. Instead little children are being gulled into believing that the only normality is “being yourself” and never judging anyone else.

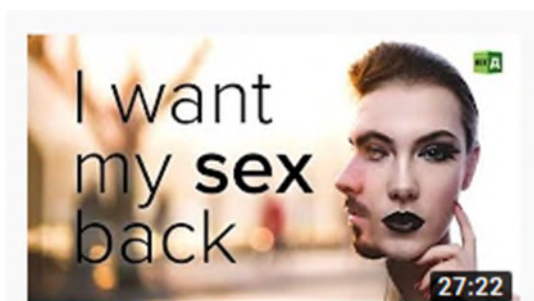
In place of normality the vulnerable viewers of these videos are being taught to “celebrate diversity.” Diversity is the new normality. We must celebrate our differences and NEVER judge anyone. This, seemingly, is the only moral law in the unstable world of pretend sexuality promoted by the BBC and their Marxist overlords.

“Boys can do whatever they want!”

It is hardly surprising then that the core discussion about transgenderism in this video is controlled by a ‘transgender’. Here is how she replied through her male persona to the question put by a child: “When do people feel like they want to change gender?”:

“So for me personally, when I was growing up, I’m a transgender man, so when I was born I realized I had female genitalia so I must be female. But I always felt really uncomfortable. Like, I always felt...that I was being the wrong person. I told people it wasn’t necessarily because I wanted to be transgender, but because I wanted to be happy. And to be happy I had to be true about who I was and let other people in on this so that they could see who I was, but also to use different names. Using he/him pronounced instead of she/her. Nobody really treats you differently, but I feel like, I feel like all the pieces in my life fit now. Everything makes sense a bit better.”

We must consider her reply, not simply as a statement of personal experience, which it clearly is, but critically as a philosophy which the children watching the video are expected to learn and accept.



Documentary about ‘transgender regret’ on YouTube.

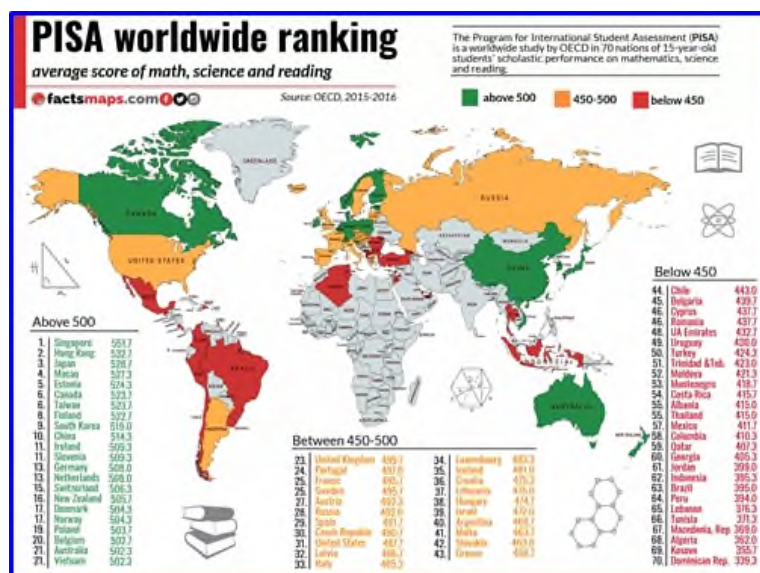
The ground for her reply was laid in the video, Body Image – What Is Perfect? Any child who watched that video before this one would have come across an astonishing remark by the same ‘transgender’ person. When she was asked “What is meant by a body image?”, she replied:

“Growing up as a woman, I really liked to do make-up, and when I came out as a trans-man, I was really worried that I wouldn’t be able to wear make-up anymore because that’s not something that boys do. And then I realized, no, boys can do whatever they want.”

Ah, that's the key: "Boys can do whatever they want." This is the pivot on which the videos turn. All is revealed. This is how one spins the wheel of sex roulette. Boys can do whatever they want.

If they want to wear make-up, fine. If they want to wear girl's clothes, fine. If they want to have sex with other boys, fine. If they want to sodomize, or be sodomized by, another boy, or even a man, fine. If they want to delay the onset of puberty, fine. If they want to watch pornography, fine. If they want to have their genitals cut off, take female hormones, and behave like a girl, fine. After all, boys can do whatever they want.

Girls viewing these videos are expected to absorb the same message: Girls can do whatever they want, too, because boys are really girls, and girls are really boys. That's what gender fluidity is all about.



OECD Report 2019

A recent international report shows where all of this is leading.

The OECD has a program for international student assessment (PISA) which tests 15-year olds in academic ability and their attitudes on a range of issues. It is well respected and its trends are closely watched by national educational bodies in the 70+ countries participating in the programme. One of the categories covered is life satisfaction. The latest PISA report reveals that British 15-year-olds ranked 69th out of 72 countries in the world for life satisfaction, with boys in particular being the least satisfied with their lives. Incredibly they ranked second last under the heading "my life has a clear meaning or purpose." In fact the UK was the only country in Europe where more than half of its children reported that they regularly felt sad. In addition, more than one in four British pupils said they were bullied "at least a few times a month", which is higher than the OECD average.

This is a deeply disturbing development. It shows what happens to a country when it collapses into atheistic humanism and allows its children to be indoctrinated with a perverted understanding of human sexuality. The bullying trend is also significant since bullying can escalate very easily into sexual intimidation and abuse.

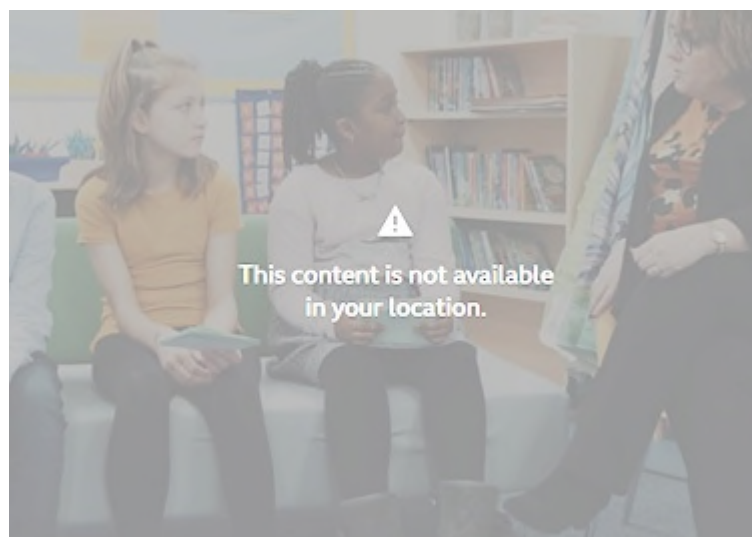
CONCLUSION

We could say a great deal more about the contents of these videos, but we have given more than enough information to show what they are teaching. Readers may get a more rounded picture by viewing them for themselves – which we would recommend. Be warned, they are cool, relaxed, laid back, and friendly. There is nothing in any of them to alert the viewer that he is about to enter a strange world, a world where Biblical values and common sense have been obliterated, where the facts of science are completely ignored, and where the vast archive of human experience, as recorded in historical documents and works of literature, is spurned as irrelevant.

Instead we are left watching little children being fed material which, if it enters their vulnerable minds and takes hold, will cause them real difficulties in later life. For some, it will trigger serious emotional and developmental problems in their teenage years and create immense heartache for their families.

Censorship and political deception in Ireland

Readers in Ireland may have difficulty gaining access to the videos. They will likely receive a message saying the video is not available in their location. There is an obvious reason for this. The Irish government is currently trying to deceive the public in relation to sex education, just as it did in 2015 when it brought in the Gender Recognition Act “under the radar” [see below]. It would be most unfortunate if Irish parents were to access the BBC videos and see what the future holds for them and their children. So the BBC conveniently prevents residents in the Republic of Ireland from seeing the videos. [Irish readers with a VPN facility should be able to get around this.]



The Luciferian angle

The videos are so degrading that we really need to ask whether any of the people involved in this entire saga were raised in generational Luciferian families. Over the past century or more, Luciferians and Satanists in the UK have been steadily creeping into positions of influence in the public sector. In addition to providing them with a cloak of respectability and ample opportunity to deflect attention from their wicked activities, which can include the rape and torture of children, it enables those who hold high office to conspire and destroy what is left of Christian culture and traditional Biblical values in the UK. A sex education program of the kind we are describing would suit their purpose perfectly.



Boris Johnson, then Lord Mayor of London, presiding over the official unveiling of the Gate of Baal in Trafalgar Square in London on 19th April 2016. The date itself, 19th April, is of special significance in Baal worship. The 'gate' is a 15ft scale replica in marble of the portal or sacred entrance to the great Temple of Baal in Palmyra. Baal is the most frequently used name for Satan in the Bible.

Teenage promiscuity and child rape by minors

Teenage promiscuity will be commonplace in a country that teaches this garbage. State-run schools will become a breeding ground for sexual confusion and experimentation, the grooming and sexual exploitation of teenage girls, and the abuse and rape of children by other children.



The UK's legion of pedophiles will rejoice

The pedophiles have won the lottery. The slow task of grooming a child victim, both male and female, will be made far easier. They will now have much more material to work with, as well as a victim who has been conditioned by the state to be significantly more receptive to sexual cues. The more responsive a child is emotionally, the easier it will be to control him. They will even have a rich supply of sexually-charged terms to hook the child with, terms which the victim has already been trained to regard as normal. Even a child who knows he is being groomed may fail to recognize how powerless he is until the trap snaps shut.

Gender confusion is already far advanced

The harmful sexualization of British youth is already far advanced. A recent study by YouGov revealed that 16 percent [1 in 6] of British youth aged 18-24 describe themselves as bisexual. This compares with just 2 percent [1 in 50] in 2015. In just four years a phenomenon which was relatively rare 50 years ago is now endemic within British society and growing rapidly.

More and more men are having sex with men, and more and more women are having sex with women. These are not one-off encounters which can be dismissed later as an adventure or an experiment, but a powerful manifestation of sexual confusion. If a man at age 25 has not yet developed a clear sexual identity, he may never do so. Many will fail to find a suitable marriage partner or attain the level of emotional maturity needed to sustain a marriage. Such 'men' are still little boys inside, unable to distinguish clearly between fantasy and reality.

Many of them will be exploited by older men, drawn into relationships which are designed simply to ensure that they continue to be sexually available. Bisexual women, will have the additional anxiety of knowing that the longer they stay in their confused state, the less likely they are to have a family.

Who benefits from all this?

Who benefits from all this? The answer ought to be obvious but, given the collapse of rational thought that we are witnessing in society today, only a small percentage of the population will see what's happening. The ultra-rich Elite who control the world's banking system are building what they call their 'new world order' and to do this they must undermine the existing order and the social fabric which binds society together – specifically the fabric of Western society. Gender confusion is being used as a weapon in this terrible war, a war that is largely invisible to the general public but which is turning the young men of Britain into feminized, porn-addicted pansies.

It would appear that a large proportion of middle-aged men in the UK are already heavily feminized. Real men would never allow their children to be brainwashed and abused in this way. Real men would never allow the Luciferian bullies at the BBC to poison the minds of their sons and daughters with degrading material and set them on a path which will lead many to promiscuity, gender confusion, depression, homosexuality, self-harm, and addiction to pornography, not to mention the many additional ills that come with the so-called 'gay' lifestyle.

The organized assault on traditional morality

If you still doubt the existence of an organized assault on traditional moral values, just look at the Gender Recognition Act which was passed by the Irish parliament in 2015. This insane piece of Marxist villainy – which involved the co-operation of all the main political parties in Ireland (Fianna Fáil, Fine Gael, Labour, Sinn Féin) – was cunningly carried through using the divisive Marriage Referendum as a smokescreen.

A recent international report, commissioned by an organization promoting the LGBTQI agenda in Europe, actually had the audacity to boast that this vile tactic was used deliberately to smuggle onto the statute books a set of legislative reforms which, had the Irish public been apprised of their implications, would have met with strong opposition.



It is called ***Only Adults? Good Practices in Legal Gender Recognition for Youth***, a report on the current state of laws and NGO advocacy in eight countries in Europe, with a focus on the rights of young people. It was published in November 2019 and prepared by Dentons, an international law firm, on behalf of the IGLYO. The International Lesbian, Gay, Bisexual, Transgender, Queer and Intersex (LGBTQI) Youth & Student Organisation (IGLYO), describes itself as “a network of 96 national and local lesbian, gay, bisexual, transgender, queer and intersex youth and student organisations across the Council of Europe region.”

We present some extracts from the report which reveal how deceitfully this entire gender revolution is being orchestrated and how vile and corrupt the Irish system of government has become:

7. Tie your campaign to more popular reform

In Ireland, Denmark and Norway, changes to the law on legal gender recognition were put through at the same time as other more popular reforms such as marriage equality legislation. This provided a veil of protection, particularly in Ireland, where marriage equality was strongly supported, but gender identity remained a more difficult issue to win public support for. [p.20]

Note the expression, “veil of protection”, a euphemism for deception and subterfuge. The report makes it quite plain that the people of Ireland were deliberately deceived by the government in 2015. Further extracts, which we will examine below, show that the media was also complicit in this deception. The crypto-Marxist dailies, such *The Irish Times* and *The Irish Independent*, were working hand-in-glove with the politicians to ensure the public was kept in the dark.

8. Avoid excessive press coverage and exposure

Another technique which has been used to great effect is the limitation of press coverage and exposure... Against this background, many believe that public campaigning has been detrimental to progress, as much of the general public is not well informed about trans issues, and therefore misinterpretation can arise. In Ireland, activists have directly lobbied individual politicians and tried to keep press coverage to a minimum in order to avoid this issue. [p.20]

Here we are told that activists approached individual politicians and asked them to remain silent. These, presumably, were Dáil members whose commitment to the program of gender perversion had not yet been secured. The activists also approached the crypto-Marxists in *The Irish Times* and *The Irish Independent* to make sure nothing embarrassing was leaked to the public. After all, unknown to the editors, they might have had one or two journalists in their ranks who still had a shred of integrity.

11. Be wary of compromise

A final lesson from the campaigns we studied, is that activists should be wary of compromise; compromise can be a double-edged sword. For example, in Ireland, compromise on legal gender recognition for young trans persons was critical to getting the legislation passed, but it might take years to revise the legislation to render it more favourable to trans youth. [p.21]

The technique in question is not compromise as such, which the text might seem to imply, but the use of exorbitant demands to extract concessions in the form of a “compromise.” For example, the radicals know that they would get nowhere if they demanded that the age of consent be lowered to 13 years. However, they might demand that it be lowered to age 12, knowing that the opposition might foolishly settle for age 13 as a “compromise.” (This is not really an issue in Ireland since the country has no parliamentary opposition. Whichever ‘government’ is in power rules unopposed until the next cohort of crypto-Marxists take office and do exactly the same. Besides, all ballot boxes in Ireland are taken into custody by the Gardai after the polls close and are only returned when the count begins the next day. Corruption is endemic among the Irish police force, so it is doubtful whether the country has had a free and fair election for decades.)

The most important lesson from the Irish experience is arguably that trans advocates can possibly be much more strategic by trying to pass legislation “under the radar” by latching trans rights legislation onto more popular legal reforms (e.g. marriage equality), rather taking more combative, public facing, approaches. Another lesson is that compromise is a double-edged sword. Compromise on legal gender recognition for young trans persons was critical to getting the legislation passed in Ireland, but it might take years to revise the legislation to render it more favourable to trans youth. [p.55]

In place of the euphemism, “veil of protection,” the authors of the report are now brazen enough to use the expression “under the radar” – a well-known way of denoting a deceptive manoeuvre.

By “latching” what they want onto a reform that the public is less likely to oppose, the radicals are able to smuggle through various elements of their legislative agenda without attracting too much attention. Incredibly, the report is openly advocating a way to circumvent the democratic process. In doing so the authors applaud the cunning of the Irish government and encourage the political leaders of other European countries to follow their example. Senior Irish politicians – masters of skulduggery – must feel honored to have their duplicity commended in this fashion.

Many activists in good practice countries still believe that there is more to be done, and there are many countries such as Ireland, where change is hopefully forthcoming. Despite the rise in right-wing groups, and the increase in hate crime towards trans people in the UK, overall the general trend that has emerged from this research is one of changing attitudes and increased awareness of trans rights. [p.64]

This paragraph glues the term “right-wing” – a derogatory epithet – onto anyone who dares to oppose their subversive agenda. In the same breath the authors connect the “rise” of such groups with “the increase in hate crime” towards people suffering from gender dysphoria. This is the universal Marxist response, pouring scorn on anyone who stands in their way and demeaning their good name. It is a measure of how twisted and nasty these people are in reality – behind their mask of faux civility – that decent, law-abiding people who express a traditional point of view are guilty of a “hate crime” while the real hate-mongers hold high office and pass corrupt laws.

Day of Reckoning

The LORD has fixed a day of reckoning for these people. Jesus has confirmed that, when that day comes, those who mourn at the sight of this wickedness will be comforted, and those who hunger and thirst after righteousness will be filled. The following verses pertain to Nineveh, which was utterly destroyed in 612 BC, but they apply equally to Babylon in the End Time:

“God is jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and is furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies.

The LORD is slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked...

Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him.

The LORD is good, a stronghold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him.

But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies.

What do ye imagine against the LORD? he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time...they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry.”

- Nahum 1:2-10

When asked about the meaning of the acronym LGBTQI, an adult in one of the videos replied: “The Q has two [meanings]. One is Queer and the other is Questioning.” And indeed that is the case. The whole purpose of this ghastly agenda is to turn our children and our grandchildren into queers who question everything.

Are Christians in the UK and Ireland going to continue stand back while these sociopaths carry out their plan?

Jeremy James

Ireland

December 14, 2019

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

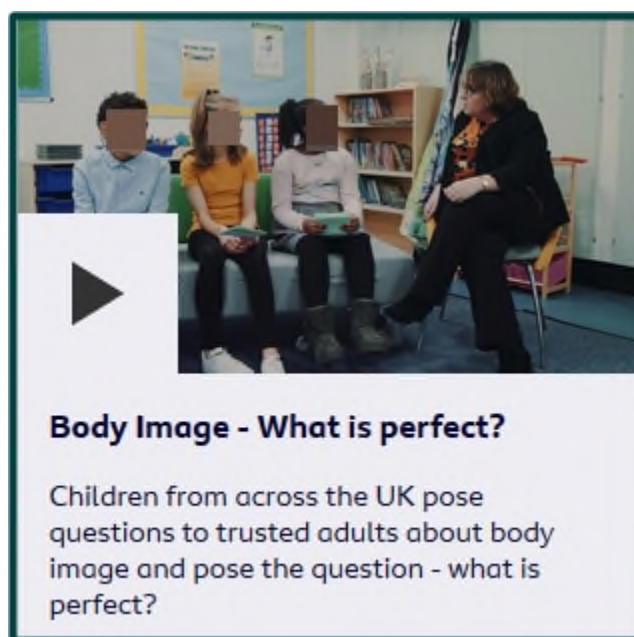
For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2019

APPENDIX A

Text which teachers are expected to read and consider before talking children through the video dealing with 'Body Image.'

Each of the other 8 videos is accompanied by a similar guidance note for teachers.



TEXT starts here:

Children from across the UK pose questions to trusted adults about body image and the nature of 'perfect'.

In this short film you will see small groups of children ask questions on behalf of their peers to adults they trust.

Questions covered are:

- What is meant by a body image?
- Why do people feel like they have to wear makeup?
- Do some people want to get plastic surgery to have body parts bigger or smaller?
- Is anyone perfect?

The adult's answers are not scripted or prepared – the video features authentic, unrehearsed responses to a variety of questions.

The issues raised are real life concerns from children aged 9-12 which were generated through RSE workshops facilitated by professional workshop facilitators.

The content acts as stimulus material for teachers to prompt discussions around related topics.

It shows how to deal with sensitive subjects in an age-appropriate, open and honest way.

The peer-based learning approach encourages students to think for themselves and to pose questions using their own language.

The video encourages children to find answers to actual questions and to gain a balanced view of these important issues.

This short film has been made in consultation with PSHE subject experts and teachers.

Due to the sensitive nature of the subject matter, we strongly advise teacher viewing before watching with your pupils.

Teacher Notes

Before watching the film

This short film is produced with 9-12 year olds in mind, however always make yourself familiar with the content and consider carefully whether it will be appropriate and of use for your specific cohort.

Remember to check through the current statutory guidance from your government.

This will give you a good overarching view of the content you need to be covering in your sessions.

Check your school policies to make sure you follow school guidelines and talk to a member of the SLT if in doubt about anything.

Check to see if any of your class have any child protection issues or are vulnerable children.

Also consider thoroughly any SEN (Special Educational Needs) and whether this short film is the best resource to use with every child in your class.

Once you are confident it is the right resource for your pupils, watch it through alone and consider how it would work best for you all.

Watch the teacher support film with PSHE Specialist, Kate Daniels, for further support and tips for using these resources.

Finally, consider carrying out an initial assessment in order to pitch your lessons correctly.

This is highly recommended as it will give you a clear snapshot of your pupils' understanding and, by assessing at the end of the lesson/lessons, you will also get a clear picture of the impact of your lesson/lessons and good insight into what pupils have learnt and what areas they will need more support with.

Using the film

This can be used as a starter, a focus in the main part of your lesson or in the plenary – think about what works for you and each specific cohort.

However you decide to use this short film, always set up a working agreement with the class at the beginning of the lesson to create a list of ground rules so everyone feels safe and able to talk and join in discussions without being judged. Remember to include a reminder to talk to a trusted adult if anything in the film makes your pupils feel worried or uncomfortable.

As the film is all about discussion and talking it lends itself well to supporting quality discussion in and with your class.

Discussion ideas:

- *The title of the film – ‘What is perfect?’*
- *The questions from the film – What is meant by a body image? Why do people feel like they have to wear makeup? Do some people want to get plastic surgery to have body parts bigger or smaller? Is anyone perfect?*
- *Definitions and ideas about what image is.*
- *Definitions and ideas about what body image is.*
- *Questions generated directly (possibly anonymously as in these films) during the lesson, from your pupils.*

Whatever you choose, encourage lots of open discussion – paired, group and/or as whole class – write any ideas up on a flip chart or smart board so you can use or refer back to these in this or any other lesson.

Activity ideas:

- *Art – Exhibition celebrating the beauty of diversity in all its forms (could be focused on body image).*
- *Projects – How bodies are designed so incredibly for certain environments and lifestyles (humans and/or animals).*
- *Descriptive writing – Exploring the idea of perfection.*
- *Music – Exploring the concept of ‘perfect imperfectness’ through sound.*

Whatever you choose, always allow enough time to clarify any misunderstanding, answer any questions that have been unanswered, and give pupils time for quiet reflection at the end.

Always check in with the group before they leave and remind them of their working agreement.

Consolidate the importance (and value) of talking to someone they trust if anything they have seen or discussed has made them feel uncomfortable. Include signposting – both in school and outside on where they can get further support or information (e.g. ChildLine).

Following on

Assessment – Complete an assessment to see what your pupils have learnt and what their gaps are.

Feed this into your planning for future lessons.

There are eight other films in this series which focus on different RSE topics.

You could continue to use these across a few lessons/weeks, if timetabling allows, addressing each film topic.

Curriculum Notes

These short films were created in consultation with a PSHE education expert and are designed for teachers for use with children aged 9-12. Teachers can use them to complement:

- *The upper KS2 RSE National Curriculum teaching requirement in England.*
- *The Curriculum for Excellence in Scotland; specifically relationships, sexual health and parenthood education in school Level 2.*
- *The Council for the Curriculum, Examinations and Assessments in Northern Ireland.*
- *Relationships and Sexuality Education (RSE) and the KS2 Welsh Curriculum.*

Section of IGLYO Report summarizing the legal position in Ireland

(pps.54-56)

IRELAND

In Ireland, the campaign for changes to the laws around legal gender recognition came at a time of great social and political change for the country.

Background

By way of background to the legislation, the Transgender Equality Network Ireland (TENI) got together a group of allies and lobbied the Irish Government for changes to allow legal gender recognition. The Irish Government then set up an advisory committee working on gender recognition and between 2010 and 2011 published an initial report. There were no trans people in that group and it followed the UK model so there was a lot of criticism about the recommendations for their lack of innovation.

As a result, TENI gave a voice to trans advocates in Ireland so that the public and the government were educated as to more progressive and appropriate alternatives. They did this by sharing personal stories, advocating why legal gender recognition was important to the community, using real life stories of trans people and asking them to talk to politicians to build up support. A few different ministers (such as Joan Burton, Labour Party Minister for Social Protection) really pushed for more progressive reform and the Labour Party championed this agenda before other parties did.

A new draft bill was published in late 2014 and was debated in early 2015. It would have been ready to go by Autumn 2015 but Ireland did not have marriage equality yet, so those seeking to legally change their gender who were married would need to divorce their partner and opt for a civil partnership. As a result, the progress of the legislation was paused to allow for marriage equality legislation to be passed. The law was passed in the summer of 2015.

Minors

The law has been very successful and hundreds of people have gone through the process, with only a couple of revocations. One concerning factor is that less than 12 persons under 18 years of age have gone through the process. Those aged between 16 and 18 can apply to court if they have the consent of both of their parents and certificates from 2 medical consultants. This is very difficult, as there are only around four doctors in Ireland qualified to make the kind of assessment necessary (paediatric endocrinologists), and the legal process is time-consuming and expensive. Originally, the report prepared by the advisory committee on gender recognition had put forward recommendations that minors should be able to access legal gender recognition in a similar way to adults, however this was politically unpopular, with many opposing the idea. It was decided that in order to get the bill passed, the age of access would be 16, with additional measures in place for those between 16 and 18, and that this could be revisited in two years' time.

Media/Public Sentiment

The legislation went under the radar in Ireland because marriage equality was gaining the most focus. In a way, this was helpful according to the activists, because it meant that they were able to focus on persuading politicians that the change was necessary.

This is a common technique that we have seen in many of the successful campaigns, and it was very effective in Ireland. Activists prepared materials such as videos with case studies and targeted politicians to raise awareness of the seriousness of the issues. To do this, they looked at human rights principles, examples of other countries such as Malta and Iceland, and had trans people tell their personal stories in order to put a human face on the issues.

Reflections

The most important lesson from the Irish experience is arguably that trans advocates can possibly be much more strategic by trying to pass legislation “under the radar” by latching trans rights legislation onto more popular legal reforms (e.g. marriage equality), rather taking more combative, public facing, approaches. Another lesson is that compromise is a double-edged sword. Compromise on legal gender recognition for young trans persons was critical to getting the legislation passed in Ireland, but it might take years to revise the legislation to render it more favourable to trans youth.

However, there may yet be a positive outcome for trans youth in Ireland. Once the 2015 Act was passed, it was agreed that there would be a review of the legislation two years later. This review was conducted by a panel of officials, activists and experts. Submissions and consultations contributed to a report which was published at the end of May 2018. Legislation is hoped to be drafted soon. The report proposed ten key recommendations:

- A system of gender recognition should be introduced for children of any age, subject to the following key principles:
 - Parental consent required (with an appropriate legal process to address cases where there is not consent from both parents or it is not possible or safe to obtain);
 - Process would be administrative;
 - Straightforward revocation process; and
 - Third party support for the child and family involved.
- Legal gender recognition should be made available to people who are non-binary.
 - As part of cross Government departmental review of proposed legislative amendments an impact assessment may be considered.
 - In the immediate term, Government Departments and other public bodies should take any positive steps they can take to improve the position of people who are non-binary.
- All measures taken to improve access to gender recognition, both with regard to age and gender identity (either binary or non-binary), should also provide access for intersex individuals.
- That the Department of Employment Affairs and Social Protection, with the General Register Office, should introduce a numbering system which looks identical to that used for birth certificates where the information is taken from the birth registers.
- A legal change of name should be possible as part of the gender recognition process. At the moment this must be done by Deed poll (i.e. a legal document obtained from the courts that proves a change of name). through the courts and it is publicly available information, which goes against the protection of trans individual's privacy.
- That arrangements should be put in place to allow Irish citizens born in Northern Ireland and living outside the State, to apply for a gender recognition certificate.
 - The issue of revised birth certificates should be raised at official level with UK authorities.
- Government departments and agencies should examine ways of streamlining application processes; improving interconnection between Departments; and reducing costs for replacement of official documents such as birth certificates and passports.

- Each relevant Department/Government body should examine how administrative processes, once a Gender Recognition Certificate is obtained, can be streamlined while maintaining a person's privacy.
- A review of the Act and any impact assessment in relation to the introduction of legislation to provide legal gender recognition for non-binary people should be completed within five years of commencement of the provisions of any enacted amending legislation arising from this review. That review would cover any new provisions contained in any amending legislation.
- The Department of Employment Affairs and Social Protection should publish an easy to read booklet setting out the steps involved in obtaining a Gender Recognition Certificate and an entry in the register of gender recognition. This should also include advice regarding next steps to be taken, listing other Government departments and State bodies that may need to be contacted to update personal records.
 - The group also recommends that a booklet be prepared for Government Departments, other State bodies, and private sector organisations, setting out how the Act applies to them.

It remains to be seen whether all of these recommendations will be implemented, however it is encouraging that the 2015 Act is not being seen as a victory, but as a starting point to build on.